

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

* * * * *

MEETING OF THE SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

January 27, 2012

(FRIDAY SESSION)

* * * * *

[COPY

Taken before *D'Lois L. Jones*, Certified
Shorthand Reporter in and for the State of Texas, reported
by machine shorthand method, on the 27th day of January,
2012, between the hours of 9:04 a.m. and 5:16 p.m., at the
Texas Association of Broadcasters, 502 East 11th Street,
Suite 200, Austin, Texas 78701.

INDEX OF VOTES

Votes taken by the Supreme Court Advisory Committee during this session are reflected on the following pages:

<u>Vote on</u>	<u>Page</u>
HB 274 Expedited Actions	24034

Documents referenced in this session

11-04	Ancillary Proceedings Task Force proposals
12-01	Report of Task Force on Rules for Expedited Actions (1-25-12)

1 *--*--*--*--*

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Welcome to the 72nd
3 session of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee. We now
4 have three-year terms, as everybody knows, but that's not
5 always been the case, so this does not neatly divide into
6 24 different committees, but it is 72 years, and we're
7 still going. You want me to talk louder?

8 MS. SENNEFF: Yes.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Angie wants me to talk
10 louder. For everybody who is new to the committee, back
11 there, the woman gesturing is Angie Senneff, who is my
12 assistant and helps coordinate this and runs the SCAC
13 website; and everybody, of course, knows Justice Hecht;
14 and traditionally here we have opening remarks from
15 Justice Hecht; and after he finishes, I'll announce a few
16 things of interest perhaps.

17 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: The -- this has
18 been a very busy fall for the rules process because we
19 have had so many directives from the Legislature, and all
20 of them have proceeded along well, many thanks to the
21 extra hours that you've spent in working on them. So the
22 Court is greatly appreciative of the extra hours that were
23 spent in the fall, and it's resulted in a good product.

24 On December 30th the Court promulgated new
25 Rules of Civil Procedure 735 and 736 for expedited

1 foreclosures in order to meet a legislative directive to
2 apply those to property owners association liens, but that
3 prompted a revision of those rules, and so they're really
4 redone from top to bottom. There was some number of
5 comments about those rules, and how they -- whether they
6 enlarge or not a property owner's foreclosure rights,
7 property owners association foreclosure rights, so we'll
8 continue to monitor those as they're used and see -- see
9 whether they need to be changed.

10 On December the 12th the Court promulgated
11 changes in a number of Rules of Civil Procedure having to
12 do with returns of service, so that that can be done
13 electronically. Again, per a directive of the
14 Legislature. Also on December the 12th, the Court adopted
15 Rule of Judicial Administration 16, which provides for
16 additional judicial resources in certain cases. This,
17 again, was directed by the Legislature, and the task force
18 that worked on this was appointed by the State Bar, and
19 we're appreciative of their work and especially Dickie
20 Hile for helping us with that. These, as you will recall
21 from our discussions, set out the kinds of cases and the
22 availability of resources when they're particularly
23 needed. The caveat is that there are no resources, so we
24 don't expect much action under that rule.

25 Also on December 12th, the Court adopted

1 amendments to the Rules of Civil and Appellate Procedure
2 and the Rules of Judicial Administration regarding
3 procedures in parental rights termination appeals. Again,
4 this was at the behest of the Legislature, and you'll
5 recall our discussions for the need to advance these
6 cases, expedite them as quickly as possible to judgment,
7 and we have -- the Court has had communications with the
8 courts of appeals, and we hope these procedures will
9 achieve that end. There's still a comment period running
10 on that, and we have received several good comments
11 already from several justices on the courts of appeals,
12 and so I expect there will be some changes before those
13 rules take effect March 1st and May 1st.

14 The Legislature abolished the small claims
15 court, effective May 1, 2013, and directed the Court to
16 write rules that for those kinds of cases that will more
17 closely work them into the dockets of the justices of the
18 peace. Their task force is working on this assiduously,
19 and I understand they're making great progress. This
20 project was somewhat controversial at first among the
21 justices, but as I understand it, they now view this as a
22 way to really restructure their work and their dockets,
23 and I think they'll have a good report for us later this
24 spring or perhaps in June.

25 The task force for rules in expedited

1 actions, chaired by former Chief Justice Tom Phillips, has
2 completed its report, and we will hear that report this
3 afternoon. Justice Phillips can't be with us today. He
4 is involved in the redistricting case, which is being
5 heard in San Antonio this afternoon, and so we'll have
6 some of his surrogates -- they won't appreciate being
7 referred to that way, but people who will take his place
8 this afternoon to present that report to us.

9 There has been some discussion in this group
10 and elsewhere that because of electronic filing in the
11 appellate courts, limitations on the size of briefs should
12 be measured by words or characters, not by pages, so that
13 the pages can then take whatever form electronically they
14 do, and work has progressed on that. A presentation was
15 made to the Council of Chief Justices a couple of weeks
16 ago, and they're in favor of the -- of that initiative,
17 and we should have a rule for this committee's
18 consideration before too long.

19 About a year ago the Supreme Court appointed
20 a task force on uniform forms to determine whether it
21 would improve access to justice by making uniform forms
22 that are officially sanctioned available for use in the
23 courts in cases that lend themselves to that. This has
24 attracted some controversy. The task force reported to
25 the Supreme Court a couple of weeks ago the State Bar has

1 asked for input into that process, and so I've asked Chip
2 to take this up at the April meeting of this committee and
3 to give audience to people who want to be heard on this
4 project as well.

5 Then you know that the committee has been
6 reconstituted, as Chip said, and we are very appreciative
7 of your efforts here. My Court does not always speak with
8 one voice, but I'll tell you I speak for all of them when
9 I tell you that they are very grateful for the service.
10 They realize that it is a significant service, but they
11 have chosen you because they look to you for advice on
12 rules and procedures that the -- that govern our courts
13 and justice system, and as you have seen in the last year
14 and in the last 10 years, increasingly the Legislature has
15 relied on this process to achieve the same thing. So
16 we're happy that you have agreed to serve. We always say
17 among ourselves on the Court that we are looking for the
18 best and brightest, most experienced people in the -- in
19 the bar who can come and give counsel on these issues, and
20 we believe that we have that in you.

21 We're especially grateful to Chip for
22 continuing to serve as chair of this group for another
23 term. This is a group that has only had two chairs in the
24 last about 30 years, only had two liaisons in the last 30
25 years, and so it's -- is a tribute to him and his

1 leadership that the Court asked him to serve again, and
2 his willingness to serve is greatly appreciated.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Could you expound on that
4 a little bit more?

5 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: We have every
6 confidence in Chip.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There we go.

8 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: I say this because
9 it can't be used in advertising, and then just a word
10 about the process, especially for the new members. This
11 is a deliberative process, and so the ideas that are
12 expressed are very important to the Court. A record is
13 being made, and the Court always refers to that record in
14 deciding what to do about the recommendations that the
15 committee submits, so please be sure that your ideas are
16 expressed and put on the record. We vote from time to
17 time, but that's usually to give us an indication of when
18 it's time to move on to something else, and the votes are
19 not binding on the Court. The Court is interested in how
20 widely shared particular views are, but the most important
21 thing to my colleagues and me is the discussion and the
22 ideas that are expressed.

23 So when the recommendations come to the
24 Court, just to tell you how this works, our rules
25 attorney, Marisa Secco, who can't be here today for

1 personal reasons but will be here tomorrow, prepares
2 reports to the Court, and Justice Medina and I present
3 them to our colleagues. There is usually a great deal of
4 discussion about them. The Court has historically been
5 very interested in the details of the work, and so they go
6 through not only the words that are presented, but the
7 policies as well, and try to take into account all of the
8 materials and counsel that has been provided during this
9 process.

10 Then after a decision has been made and
11 rules have been promulgated we invite the public to
12 comment on them, and almost always those comments result
13 in changes in the product so that in the end it will be
14 not only good policy for the state but also imminently
15 workable, and I think that's one of the great virtues of
16 this committee, is that it assures that the procedures
17 that are set out have a very high chance of operating with
18 the least friction and the greatest success. So the -- my
19 letter to Chip referring the new matter is available to
20 you, I think, and I'll be happy to try to answer any
21 questions that you might have.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any questions from
23 anyone? Okay. Justice Medina, do you have anything you'd
24 like to add?

25 HONORABLE DAVID MEDINA: I just welcome

1 everybody to start a new term, those of you who have been
2 here before, and certainly welcome to the new members. As
3 Justice Hecht said, this is a deliberate process when we
4 try to decide who is going to be added to this committee,
5 and as you might imagine, there are several people across
6 the state that would like to be part of this committee,
7 and I agree with what Justice Hecht said, this represents
8 the best and brightest in the state, perhaps even in the
9 country. I'm just impressed with all this brain power
10 that we have here, and I feel honored to be part of this
11 group. It's an important task that we've been assigned,
12 and we have a good leader here to keep us on course, and
13 you know, a lot of people ask what do I do at these
14 meetings. Well, I come here to take notes and then
15 occasionally Justice Hecht asks me to get him a glass of
16 water, just like we do at the courthouse. I'm here to
17 make sure he has everything he needs so we can proceed
18 accordingly.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Thank you. Okay,
20 a couple of important things, most of you received notice
21 of the party. We're having a party tonight at Jackson
22 Walker's offices which are 100 Congress, the 12th floor, I
23 think, right?

24 MS. SENNEFF: 11th.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 11th floor, sorry. That

1 will start at 6:00. As has become our custom, there will
2 be a photograph taken of the new committee on its first
3 day of operation, and we're going to try to do that at the
4 front end of the cocktail party so that we don't look so
5 sloppy toward the end of the party, so try to get there at
6 6:00 if you can, and we'll organize and get the picture
7 taken and then people that need to get on their way can
8 get on their way. The -- for the benefit of the new
9 members, we organize ourselves into subcommittees, and
10 each of you have been assigned to a subcommittee, and so
11 I'm going to tell you what those subcommittee assignments
12 are now, and when I do, if maybe you could identify
13 yourself and just tell us a little bit about your
14 background.

15 So the first subcommittee is -- our new
16 member is Brandy Wingate, who is going to be on it, and
17 that is Rules 1 through 14c. That subcommittee is chaired
18 by Pam Baron, and the vice-chair is Justice Bland, and so,
19 Brandy, could you tell us -- Brandy is down there smiling
20 and is now going to tell us about herself.

21 MS. WINGATE: Well, I'm being told that
22 this is the best subcommittee, so thank you.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, it's the first one
24 anyway.

25 MS. WINGATE: I'm from McAllen. I'm with

1 the Smith Law Group. I handle civil and criminal appeals
2 down there in the Valley, and I'm very excited to be here.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Thank you.

4 HONORABLE DAVID MEDINA: Brandy is also the
5 former briefing attorney for Chief Justice Tom Phillips,
6 comes highly recommended.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There we go. Judge
8 Estevez from Amarillo, you are on the committee that
9 handles Rules 15 through 165a. It is chaired by Richard
10 Orsinger and vice-chair Frank Gilstrap, and you'll be
11 happy to know, as will Richard, that you have drawn the
12 assignment of doing the subcommittee work on the family
13 law forms. So --

14 MR. ORSINGER: "You" meaning she?

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, "you" meaning you.

16 MR. ORSINGER: "You" meaning me?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You and your
18 subcommittee, of which the judge is now a member.

19 MR. ORSINGER: That's all I have to do for
20 the next three years, that's okay.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Get it done by April, and
22 we'll be fine. Judge, you want to tell us a little bit
23 about yourself?

24 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yes. First of all,
25 I'm going to get a new nametag. This is what my parents

1 named me. I go by Ana, so please don't try to pronounce
2 it. If you want to know, it's Anahid, but I am a district
3 judge in Potter and Randall Counties. That is in
4 Amarillo, Texas. I have general jurisdiction, so I do do
5 family law, civil, and criminal law also. I am very
6 pleased to be here. It's such an honor. So thank you for
7 allowing me to be here. I hope I have something to
8 contribute. I don't know if I will, but I know I'll get a
9 lot out of it and hopefully will be able to contribute.

10 HONORABLE DAVID MEDINA: We'll get a lot out
11 of you.

12 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Thank you for
13 letting me be a part.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thank you. Sofia Adroque
15 is from Houston and is back here next to me. She's on the
16 subcommittee dealing with Rules 166 and 166a, chaired by
17 Justice Peeples and vice-chair with Richard Munzinger.
18 Sofia, welcome, and tell us about yourself.

19 MS. ADROGUE: Good morning, my name is Sofia
20 Adroque. I'm a partner in Looper, Reed & McGraw, been
21 practicing for about 20 years, clerked on the Fifth
22 Circuit, but primarily have done business litigation.
23 Thanks, I'm very excited and honored to be here.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thank you, Sofia. The
25 Rules 171 through 205, that subcommittee is chaired by

1 Bobby Meadows, who is in trial and has been for at least I
2 think a year or so, state court in California, and can't
3 be here today, but we have no new members on his
4 subcommittee, which is vice-chaired by Justice
5 Christopher.

6 Lisa Hobbs, who is a new member, but not
7 really, she used to be the rules attorney and spent many
8 hours on the rules and in this committee, but now is a
9 full-fledged member, and it's great to have you, Lisa.
10 You're going to be on the Rule 215 subcommittee, chaired
11 by Pete Schenkkan and vice-chaired with Judge Evans, and
12 for those of us who don't know you, not me, but tell us
13 about yourself.

14 MS. HOBBS: Well, I'm Lisa Hobbs. I'm an
15 appellate practitioner at Vinson & Elkins here in Austin,
16 and, like Chip said, I spent a good chunk of my career at
17 the Texas Supreme Court, first as a law clerk for Justice
18 Baker -- well, first as an intern for Justice Hecht in law
19 school and then a law clerk for Justice Baker, and then I
20 came back in 2004 to be the rules attorney and staff this
21 committee for a little over a year before the Court asked
22 me to serve as their general counsel, and I stayed there
23 until 2008 and then came back here, came back to Vinson &
24 Elkins.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Nice to have you

1 back. Rules 216 through 299a as chaired by Elaine
2 Carlson, vice-chaired by Justice Peeples, no new members
3 on that subcommittee. Rules 300 through 330, chaired by
4 Sarah Duncan, vice-chair Frank Gilstrap, no new members on
5 that subcommittee. Rules 523 through 734, chaired by Carl
6 Hamilton, and vice-chair was Jeff Boyd -- is that right?
7 Jeff, are you the vice-chair of that?

8 MR. BOYD: I was hoping the lack of
9 underlining meant no.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think you are, though,
11 so tough. No new members on that. Rule 735 through 822,
12 Judge Yelenosky, sub-chair with Dwight Jefferson --
13 Lamont. Sorry. Brain dead. And then the appellate
14 subcommittee, which is our largest subcommittee, chaired
15 by Bill Dorsaneo, vice-chaired by Sarah Duncan, and Kem
16 Frost, who is a justice on the Houston court of appeals,
17 who is now here. Hi, Kem. And so tell us about yourself.
18 You're on this subcommittee, on the appellate
19 subcommittee.

20 HONORABLE KEM FROST: Kem Frost. I'm on the
21 Fourteenth Court of Appeals since 1999. Before that I had
22 a 15-year trial and litigation appellate practice, first
23 at what is now Locke Lord. Then it was Liddell Sapp
24 Zivley Hill and LaBoon, and the last 12 years of my
25 practice I was at Winstead in the Houston office.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Thanks, Justice.
2 And also on that appellate subcommittee is Scott Stolly.
3 Scott, tell us about yourself.

4 MR. STOLLY: Thank you. I'm Scott Stolly
5 with Thompson & Knight in Dallas where I'm the chair of
6 the appellate practice group.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Terrific. The evidence
8 subcommittee is chaired by Buddy Low, who is also the
9 vice-chair of this whole committee, and the vice-chair of
10 that subcommittee is Justice Brown, and we have a new
11 member, Justice Moseley is on that subcommittee. Justice
12 Moseley, you want to introduce yourself?

13 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: I'm Jim Moseley,
14 and I'm a justice on the Dallas court of appeals. I've
15 been there 16 years. I started my legal career in West
16 Texas out in Odessa. I practiced there for five years and
17 then went to Dallas in the Eighties and went to work for
18 the Reagan administration. After that I was at Locke
19 Purnell before I went to the court doing business
20 litigation and anti-trust.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Thanks, Justice.
22 Nice to have you.

23 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: If I could just
24 add --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes.

1 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Buddy Low, the
2 vice-chair of the committee, is the only member who has
3 served continuously since 1940 when it began.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So all 72 years he's --
5 that will not be the last joke at Buddy's expense.

6 MR. LOW: That's why they keep me on.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Also on the evidence
8 subcommittee is Peter Kelly. Where is Peter?

9 MR. KELLY: Over here.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, there you are. Right
11 in front of me.

12 MR. KELLY: Peter Kelly. I'm in the Houston
13 office of Kelly Durham & Pitter, and we do civil appeals.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Great.
15 E-filing is chaired by Richard Orsinger and vice-chair
16 Lamont Jefferson, no new members. Judicial administration
17 is chaired by Mike Hatchell and vice-chair with Justice
18 Peeples, no new members; and legislative mandates is
19 chaired by Jim Perdue and the vice-chair is Justice Bland;
20 and, Justice Moseley, I don't know how you drew the black
21 bean on this, but you're also on this subcommittee.

22 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Do I have to
23 introduce myself twice?

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, and Peter Levy is,
25 too, so you both -- Robert Levy is. I'm sorry. Robert,

1 we haven't gotten to you yet, so tell us about yourself.

2 MR. LEVY: I assumed you were saving me for
3 last.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We are. We did save you
5 for last.

6 MR. LEVY: I am an attorney at Exxon Mobile
7 in Houston, and prior to that I was with Haynes & Boone,
8 also in Houston, so it's great to see my former partners
9 here today, and I specialize or I advise on e-discovery
10 issues at Exxon Mobile and also records issues.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thanks. Nice to have
12 you. A couple of other comments, and this is old hat for
13 the old members, but we always have to keep in mind -- oh,
14 wait a minute. I missed somebody. Marcy Greer is also a
15 new member. Marcy, you're ex officio, appointed by the
16 Lieutenant Governor, and we're delighted to have you.
17 Tell us about yourself a little bit.

18 MS. GREER: Well, thank you so much for
19 letting me be here. I'm very excited to be a part of this
20 group, and I'm a partner with Fulbright & Jaworski. I do
21 appellate and civil trial in state court and Federal
22 courts throughout the country, which means I do the law
23 side of the trial practice, the stuff that real trial
24 lawyers don't like to do, but I'm kind of a rules junkie,
25 so I just finished serving on the Western District rules

1 committee. So getting everybody who practices there 20
2 pages on dispositive motions was our claim to fame, but my
3 biggest claim to fame is graduating from law school with
4 Sofia Adroque.

5 MS. ADROGUE: Thank you.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There you go, great.
7 Well, thank you. By the way, the boundaries on these
8 subcommittees are not very rigid, so if there is something
9 that you are particularly interested in and want to work
10 on, it is frequent that people come to me and say, "Hey,
11 this subcommittee is studying this, and I know a lot about
12 it, and I would like to be on the subcommittee," and
13 that's all you've got to say, you're on; and so, Marcy,
14 even though we haven't assigned you to any particular
15 subcommittee, anything you want to do, as much work as you
16 want to do will be welcome. So just let me know, so I can
17 keep track of everything.

18 A couple of other things for the new
19 members. We are, as the name implies, an advisory
20 committee. We give advice. We've all given advice to
21 clients. Sometimes they take it, sometimes they don't.
22 But we're not the Court. We haven't garnered a single
23 vote in this state that I know of, except for some of the
24 elected judges, but certainly not on a statewide basis.
25 So our advice is sometimes accepted, sometimes rejected,

1 sometimes modified, and sometimes not acted upon, and
2 nobody should have a problem with that, and it shouldn't
3 be surprising. There are projects that the Court asks us
4 to look into that we do look into, we spend a lot of time,
5 and then the Court for whatever reason doesn't do anything
6 with it, and that's okay. That doesn't mean our work is
7 not valuable. That doesn't mean it hasn't been
8 considered. It just means that for whatever reason it's
9 not acted on. However, since I've been Chair almost
10 everything that we have done has influenced the Court in
11 some way, and this committee has been responsible for
12 vetting a huge number of rules in the 12 years that I've
13 been the Chair.

14 I did change our protocol a little bit when
15 I took over the chairmanship. It used to be that we would
16 study anything that anybody wanted us to study, so we
17 spent a lot of time studying things that the bar was
18 interested in, studying things that our individual members
19 or just somebody that would write in with a suggestion
20 about the rules. I consulted with the Court and wondered
21 if that was a good use of our time because we were
22 spending an enormous amount of time on things that the
23 Court didn't feel needed study. So now we will only study
24 things that the Court asks us to do, and we have a process
25 now where Justice Hecht will send me a letter, and it will

1 set out what the Court wants us to study, and then in
2 consultation with the Court I'll assign that to a
3 subcommittee. The subcommittee will meet, come up with
4 recommendations, and then will lead our discussion in the
5 full committee when we try to vet the rule. So that's the
6 process that we go through.

7 As Justice Hecht said, we are or we try to
8 be collegial. I don't know how the new committee is going
9 to be, but I know the old one it has been inspiring to
10 work with everybody. We all get along. We don't all have
11 the same ideas about things. Sometimes we disagree
12 substantially on points, but we all like each other, and
13 we all respect each other's judgment and opinions, and the
14 discussion I've found to be of a very high caliber. Those
15 discussions sometimes will get animated. Be respectful of
16 our court reporter, who can't get two or three people
17 talking at the same time, so try to raise your hand to get
18 recognized, and I'll do the best I can, looking around the
19 room, and that way we'll have a cleaner record. I
20 understand that sometimes people just get talking back and
21 forth to each other. Judge Yelenosky all the time will
22 just engage in dialogue, and that's okay. Dee Dee can
23 get -- Dee Dee knows that, she can get that.

24 We are open to the public, and our meetings
25 are noticed on our website, and all of the materials that

1 we're studying are posted on our website, and the
2 transcript of our proceedings are posted as well. I think
3 it's correct, Justice Hecht, that we are subject to the
4 Texas Open Records Act, but not the Open Meetings Act,
5 right?

6 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: (Nods head.)

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So all of our records are
8 subject to that act, and pretty much everything we do is
9 on the website, and we try to be transparent. Going back
10 to how things get considered, if anybody thinks that a
11 particular problem or a rule needs studying, this goes not
12 only for members of the committee but the members of the
13 public, just talk to Justice Hecht or to me, and we'll --
14 we'll see if the Court wants us to study that. It's not
15 just that the ideas are only coming from the Court.

16 At our meetings we don't have any fast rules
17 about people who are not on the committee speaking.
18 Sometimes there will be a task force, as there is with the
19 ancillary rules that you'll hear from in a minute, that
20 include members who are not on this committee who will
21 take us through what their recommendations are. That will
22 happen this afternoon with the \$100,000 and less lawsuits,
23 but beyond that, if people want to come here and have
24 their say about something, within reason, I've always felt
25 we should accommodate that, and we always have, and it's

1 never been a problem in the -- I've been on this committee
2 I think for not as long as Buddy, but almost as long, for
3 25 years or so, and it's never -- that's never been a
4 problem.

5 In our April meeting, Richard, there are
6 already people who have indicated that they want to speak
7 to us. I was told -- and I'm very honored and flattered
8 by this, but that on this issue of the forms, that maybe
9 there's a paid lobbyist who is involved in this, which
10 elevates our committee to another level, if we have a paid
11 lobbyist.

12 MR. ORSINGER: We can expect a lot of
13 parties is what you're saying.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's right, and I'm
15 looking cruises.

16 (Laughter)

17 MR. ORSINGER: And cruises, okay.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: At least for the
19 subcommittee. So that's good. We meet -- we try to meet
20 only six times a year. Last year with the Legislature
21 giving us so much work to do we had to meet a lot more
22 than that. We try to meet on Saturday only when
23 absolutely necessary. Again, lately it's been necessary,
24 and it will be tomorrow, but April, our April meeting, is
25 a one-day meeting because of scheduling conflicts for some

1 people. So April is only a one-day meeting, but
2 otherwise, it's a two-day meeting, but if I feel we can
3 get through the agenda without meeting on Saturday we
4 won't meet on Saturday unless we have to. Did I miss
5 anything?

6 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: I think that
7 covered it.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, we are --
9 for the new members, we have been going through the
10 ancillary rules, which is -- which we've spent a
11 substantial amount of time on, and we're now working on
12 the turnover rules, and turnover Rule 2 I think is where
13 we stopped last time as far as I know. Mark, is that
14 right?

15 MR. BLENDON: I believe that's correct.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And our ancillary task
17 force is assembled over here in the corner, maybe near the
18 door so that they can escape quickly if they have to.
19 That task force is chaired by Elaine Carlson, who
20 is, deliberately perhaps, not over with her group like she
21 usually is. I don't know what that says. But, Elaine,
22 where do you want to take us?

23 PROFESSOR CARLSON: We have already covered
24 the task force recommendations on injunctions, attachment,
25 garnishment, sequestration, distress warrants, and trial

1 of right of property. We have remaining before the
2 subcommittee review, continued review, we started on
3 turnover and receiver as well as execution, and I'd like
4 to just take a minute for those who are new to the
5 committee to introduce our task force members who are
6 here. Mark Blendon, raise your hand.

7 MR. BLENDON: Mark Blendon.

8 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Donna Brown, David
9 Fritsche, and Dulcie Wink, all of whom have given hundreds
10 of hours in the hopes that we are building a better mouse
11 trap. So with that I'll punt back to you.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Who is going to take it?
13 Mark, you? Okay.

14 MR. BLENDON: All right. Thank you. So we
15 are at section 7, receivers and turnovers, and in the
16 material I believe this is pages 110 to 123 of the
17 material, of the handouts. We started this in December,
18 at the December meeting. I'll try to speak up, but if
19 anyone has trouble hearing me, please raise your hand. We
20 started turnovers and receivers at the last December
21 meeting; and just very quickly to refresh where we're at,
22 the turnover statute is in the Texas Civil Practice and
23 Remedies Code and appears at page 122 of the materials;
24 and the turnover statute, as it's referred to, is 31.002;
25 and the title of it is "Collection of judgment through

1 court proceedings"; and it is -- as the title states, it's
2 a post-judgment remedy and states when a creditor,
3 judgment creditor, can come into court and get aid from
4 the court to collect its judgment, and that is the purpose
5 of the statute.

6 There were no Rules of Civil Procedure
7 implementing the statute, and we have proposed seven
8 rules, and those appear beginning at page 111,
9 implementing the turnover statute. Rule -- excuse me,
10 Rule 1 is application for turnover order; and we covered
11 that at the last meeting, and we just got into Rule 2, the
12 hearing on the application; and unless anyone has any
13 comments on Rule 1, we'll go to Rule 2, the hearing, and
14 understand that we're talking about turnover relief and a
15 subset of the turnover relief that can be ordered is a
16 receivership; so a debtor can be ordered to turn over
17 property to a constable, for example; or one of the other
18 alternatives is that a judgment creditor can go into court
19 and request a receivership; and these rules apply both to
20 the turnovers generally and more specifically to
21 receivership.

22 So the application is Rule 1, and then
23 taking up Rule 2, and we started that last time, and there
24 was some concerns expressed about Rule 2, the conduct of
25 the hearing and the burden of proof, and that is at page

1 112; and to better understand the hearing it's probably
2 good to review one of the paragraphs in Rule 1 where it
3 talks about the application and establishing a prima facie
4 entitlement to relief; and that is Rule 1(e),
5 verification; and it's talking about, again, the
6 application; and it's stating when you establish prima
7 facie entitlement to relief; and remember this is
8 post-judgment; and 1(e) states, "An application does not
9 require verification, but a verified application or an
10 application supported by affidavits may be submitted to
11 the court to establish prima facie entitlement to turnover
12 relief at the hearing. A verified application and any
13 supporting affidavits must be made by one or more persons
14 having personal knowledge of relevant facts that are
15 admissible in evidence. However, facts may be stated
16 based on information and belief if the grounds for belief
17 are specifically stated."

18 And at the last meeting there was concerns
19 from several about, well, are you saying that all one need
20 do is to go into court and state on information and belief
21 the judgment debtor owns nonexempt property which cannot
22 readily be levied on by ordinary legal process, and that
23 is the -- that's the threshold, is a judgment debtor owns
24 nonexempt property which cannot readily be levied on by
25 ordinary legal process, and it would seem that you could

1 simply make an affidavit on information and belief and
2 affirm that, but remember -- and I emphasize the last
3 phrase of paragraph 1(e) says, "Facts may be stated on
4 information and belief if the grounds for belief are
5 specifically stated."

6 So I believe there is a -- a safety in the
7 mechanism and that -- and that a creditor's lawyer should
8 not be able to merely state on information and belief, "I
9 believe the judgment debtor owns difficult to levy upon
10 property that cannot be readily levied upon by ordinary
11 legal process, so give me a receivership." It requires
12 more than that. So going now to Rule 2, the hearing on
13 the application.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I have one.

15 MR. BLENDON: Yes.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: One minor point. In
17 (d), an application for turnover, you don't really mean to
18 use the word "shall," do you?

19 MR. BLENDON: Where are you, sir?

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: (d).

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Turnover Rule 1(d)? Is
22 that what you're talking about?

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Page 111.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 1(d), 111.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

2 MR. BLENDON: As I understand, the
3 subcommittee did come up with these as a requirement.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I know, but
5 "shall" is a word of multiple meanings, so do you mean
6 "must" or "may"?

7 MR. BLENDON: "Must" is my understanding.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, say "must."

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is "must" stronger than
10 "shall"?

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Pardon me?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is "must" stronger than
13 "shall"?

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes. "Shall" is
15 ambiguous. Supreme Court, capital S, capital C, changed
16 the summary judgment rule back to "shall" because there
17 was a split among the circuits as to whether it would mean
18 "must" or "will," so in order to preserve the ambiguity
19 they went back to "shall."

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: Going back to the
22 verification requirement, when we were studying the return
23 of citation, I believe, we learned that the Legislature
24 had passed, I think, an amended section 132 of the CPRC,
25 so that now affidavits aren't required for anything. You

1 can use an unsworn declaration. As I recall, at the
2 outset of this -- of your report, I think the task force
3 said something about that, but you had decided not to talk
4 about that in your proposals. Could you refresh my
5 recollection on that?

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie.

7 MS. WINK: I can address that. The new --
8 the new process for using a sworn declaration as it's
9 written in the rules can be applied whenever the rules
10 call for a verification or an affidavit, so the rest of
11 the rules haven't been written in -- the new rule was
12 written so that the sworn declaration could apply to all
13 of them, and we follow the same form here. So we've left
14 the words "verification" or "affidavits" as they've been,
15 and the sworn declaration obviously can be used pursuant
16 to the local rules.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Unsworn.

18 MS. WINK: Unsworn, thank you.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right. Are we
20 agreed on "must" versus "shall"?

21 MR. FRITSCHER: That's a good catch because
22 that's how we had harmonized the other sections on
23 application.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. So one point
25 for Dorsaneo now? All right. You're ahead. You're

1 leading.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Probably still going to
3 lose.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You'll probably still
5 lose, yeah. All right.

6 MR. BLENDON: So going now to Rule 2,
7 conduct of the hearing. Rule 2, notice, "The court may
8 order turnover relief only after a hearing, which may be
9 ex parte. Notice of the hearing, if given, shall comply
10 with Rule 21a," and there were some comments on that, but
11 remember, this is post-judgment, and there would be no
12 notice if a writ of execution were going to be issued.
13 There is no notice to a judgment debtor if a garnishment
14 is being levied on the bank until after the levy is served
15 on the bank, does the judgment debtor learn of the
16 garnishment in most cases. So, (b), then conduct of the
17 hearing, burden of proof, the burden of judgment creditor
18 is to prove that the judgment debtor owns nonexempt
19 property that cannot readily be levied on by ordinary
20 legal process. The judgment creditor need not prove that
21 collection of the judgment has been attempted by other
22 means. The burden of the judgment debtor is to establish
23 claimed exemptions, and if the hearing was ex parte, the
24 exemption may be established at a later hearing, and there
25 is also provision that will cover -- there is a provision

1 for expedited hearing to dissolve or amend the
2 receivership in Rule 7 that we will cover.

3 And then subpart (3), "The court's
4 determination may be based on affidavits, if
5 uncontroverted, setting forth facts admissible in
6 evidence. Otherwise, the parties must submit oral
7 testimony or other evidence at the hearing." And if the
8 debtor appears and opposes without having filed a
9 response, judgment creditor is entitled to a continuance
10 if requested; and then costs and fees, "The judgment
11 creditor who prevails in a turnover proceeding is entitled
12 to recover reasonable costs, including attorney's fees
13 incurred in the turnover proceeding," and that is out of
14 the statute.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any comments about this
16 turnover Rule 2, found at pages 112 and 113 of the
17 materials? Yeah, Carl.

18 MR. HAMILTON: In 2(b)(1) -- I'm sorry,
19 2(a), "notice of a hearing, if given," why do we have that
20 in there? If the hearing can be ex parte, it seems like
21 we're almost suggesting to the judge that we have to give
22 notice to the other side, and I'm not sure that that's
23 what we want to do.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

25 MR. BLENDON: I believe it's stated that way

1 because there may be advance notice and there may not be,
2 and we're just recognizing that there's alternate ways to
3 do it.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie.

5 MR. BLENDON: If I'm understanding the
6 question.

7 MS. WINK: And if I may add to that, in some
8 of these exemplary processes, these extraordinary writs --
9 not so here in turnover -- you might have to issue
10 citation. This is for other attorneys who may be new to
11 the process who are looking at it and deciding if I'm
12 going to give notice to the debtor, does it need to be in
13 the form of citation or is Rule 21a notice sufficient, and
14 it is 21a. Again, we're post-judgment, so we have
15 different constitutional thresholds.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other -- I'm
17 sorry, Mark, did you have something else to say?

18 MR. BLENDON: No, I was just saying good
19 point. I had missed that, yes.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Roger.

21 MR. HUGHES: Well, I think I brought this up
22 at the last meeting, but since we're -- Rule 2 appears to
23 be a one size fits all rule for the hearing. I think
24 there may be more issues to resolve than just the bare
25 outline under the statute. You know, a favorite thing of

1 my neck of the woods is that they apply to have causes of
2 action on -- allegedly owned by the defendant simply
3 summarily assigned over to the plaintiff or the judgment
4 creditor; and, second, you know, there are a lot of other
5 tangibles, such as stock certificates. The problem is,
6 okay, you've taken the debtor's property. How are you
7 going to apply that to satisfy the judgment? And it would
8 seem to me -- and I think it's been suggested in one or
9 two cases -- that when you're taking a piece of property
10 like that, if you're not going to put it up for public
11 sale you need to have some method of valuing it so that
12 when you take the debtor's property the value of it is
13 applied to reduce the judgment, and I would imagine that
14 that has to be resolved in some sort of hearing.
15 Otherwise, you're taking the judgment debtor's property,
16 the creditor gets it, and no one knows if the judgment is
17 being reduced and by how much.

18 The second thing is I see Rule 2(b)(3) says
19 "determined based on affidavits," but they have to be
20 facts admissible in evidence, but in the previous rule
21 they said, well, you can state on information and belief
22 as long as you state the basis. Well, what if the person
23 states the basis, it's nothing more than rank speculation,
24 which if someone were there to say, "I object," that
25 objection would have to be sustained? That would suggest

1 then that we're allowing -- that the upshot is, is Rule 1
2 trumps Rule 2, and your evidence could be made on
3 information and belief, which is rank speculation, but
4 somehow that's -- will sustain the hearing. I'm not sure
5 if that's what's intended.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You give Roger two weeks
7 to prepare and he'll tear up your rule. He's like the
8 Bill Belichick of this committee. What's your response to
9 that?

10 MR. BLENDON: All right, if I could, as to
11 point one, I believe, as far as what we do with the
12 property and is the judgment debtors fairly treated with
13 regard to disposition of property, I think that's taken
14 care of by Rule 5, and we'll cover that at page 115,
15 disposition of receivership property, I believe, and but,
16 in shorthand, I mean, the receiver does not have carte
17 blanche on the property. He must go back before the court
18 and get the court to bless what he's about to do with it
19 before the property is disposed of. And then -- and then
20 I -- I believe there is a tension there about "under
21 information and belief" and facts being admissible in
22 evidence, and you know, whether that is clearly enough
23 stated, I don't know.

24 But my example that I use is that certainly
25 a creditor's lawyer can't come into court and say, "On

1 information and belief judgment debtor owns difficult to
2 levy upon property." That -- that is insufficient, but if
3 I come into court with an affidavit saying, "Upon
4 information and belief he owns property which is difficult
5 to levy upon. The grounds for my belief are that three
6 weeks ago I received a check from the judgment debtor on
7 Bank of America, and therefore, we know he's got an open
8 bank account or at least he did three weeks ago, and that
9 is not leviable by ordinary legal process," and I would
10 submit that would be a fair -- under the rules that would
11 be a fair way to show entitlement to receivership relief
12 under the rules.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Roger.

14 MR. HUGHES: Well, going back to what I
15 said, these practices that I'm talking about is they
16 transfer it directly to the creditor, not a receiver, and
17 there's nothing in the proposed rule that says they can't
18 do that, so it's kind of left up to the judge; and when
19 you give it to the creditor, the creditor doesn't have to
20 do what a receiver normally does, like report to the court
21 put up a bond, et cetera, et cetera, et cetera. They just
22 take the property, and they can sell it. Who knows how
23 much is going to be used to reduce the judgment debtor's
24 liability.

25 Now, the other thing is I understand if you

1 have an affidavit that states the facts upon which your
2 conclusion is based, because that's part of the thing
3 under Rule 701 when a lay witness expresses an opinion,
4 but to my -- maybe I'm off base about this, but when you
5 say "an affidavit made on information and belief," a
6 person is stating a belief based on facts of which they
7 have no personal knowledge. We're not talking about an
8 inference based on things they do know about, so I'm still
9 concerned that essentially Rule -- like I said, the
10 verification rule is allowing you to get a turnover based
11 on affidavits which are -- you know, would be
12 objectionable on the basis the person doesn't have
13 knowledge or the facts don't support the conclusions that
14 they're expressing.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Isn't it just
17 the opposite? Because 2 says you have to do a hearing,
18 and 2 says it has to be based on facts admissible in
19 evidence, and so the verification provision in 1 is
20 superfluous to the extent it allows something less than
21 that.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, Mark.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: So, I mean,
24 they aren't reconcilable.

25 MR. BLENDON: Well, I'm certainly no expert

1 on statutory and rule interpretation, but at 112, 1(e)
2 talks in terms of a prima facie entitlement, that what is
3 stated in (e) does establish prima facie entitlement to
4 turnover relief at the hearing; and certainly, you know,
5 perhaps one fair criticism is that (e) ought to be brought
6 down to the hearing rule, but 1(e) does say that if you
7 follow (e), you pass the bar or establish the minimum
8 necessary in my mind because you have shown prima facie
9 entitlement to turnover relief at the hearing. That would
10 carry the day.

11 And then briefly back to the earlier comment
12 about something being turned over directly to the
13 creditor, and I believe that is specifically taken care of
14 by Rule 3(a), the last phrase of Rule 3(a) at page 113.
15 "The order must not require the turnover of property to
16 the creditor," so property will not be turned over
17 directly to the creditor. That's never been -- never been
18 proper, just because of all of the problems that would
19 come up with that.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Bill, and
21 then Judge Yelenosky.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And the statute talks
23 about turning over property to a designated sheriff or
24 constable, so the statutory grounds would have to be read
25 together with the rule, and probably read first.

1 MR. BLENDON: And that's the reason for that
2 exclusion there in the rule, I think.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky, then
4 Justice Jennings.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: What is the
6 reason not to reconcile the two? Either you want to be
7 able to rule based on an affidavit based upon relief that
8 you specify or you don't, and (c) or (e) rather seems to
9 say you can, and Rule 2(b)(3) seems to say you can't, and
10 whether I'm right or wrong, at least I am confused, so why
11 wouldn't we reconcile that?

12 MR. BLENDON: I think that's a good point,
13 and perhaps (e) should be brought down and become a part
14 of Rule 2(b)(3).

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, then
16 that raises the policy question that Roger raises, is
17 should we be able to do that.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

19 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, my concern
20 is that more fundamental reading of this I guess third
21 sentence of (e), you're talking about a verified
22 application in regard to something -- someone swearing to
23 it. Can you swear or affirm to an affirmative fact if the
24 basis of your belief is based on something else other than
25 personal knowledge? I mean, how can you attack someone

1 for perjury for saying something in an affidavit which
2 they've sworn to or affirmed if they can later say, "Well,
3 I really didn't know. It was just based on --"

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Information and belief.

5 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: -- "information
6 and belief."

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And I said so.

8 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: So there's a
9 logical inconsistency in that sentence, I think.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Mark.

11 MR. BLENDON: I understand the concern, and
12 I think it was raised last time, and I believe Pat Dyer --
13 and I'll rely on the remaining members. I believe Pat
14 Dyer stated that the "upon information and belief" is
15 simply carried over from the other ancillary remedies. Is
16 that --

17 MS. WINK: That is true.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, yeah, Bill.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: When the ancillary
20 rules were revised in 1975 through 1977 -- that's when we
21 worked on them -- Luke Soules came up for all of those
22 ancillary rules with this formulation, that something
23 could be on -- facts could be stated on information and
24 belief if the grounds for belief are specifically stated,
25 and that's been -- that's been in the rules all this time,

1 and it seems to have worked all right, although I'm not so
2 sure that it works as well here in the turnover context as
3 it has worked in the other contexts. I do see the
4 tension, which is pretty obvious. Stephen Yelenosky
5 points it out, and --

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Roger pointed it out
7 before Judge Yelenosky.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: He did. I'm
9 just riding --

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, it became more
11 obvious the second time I heard it.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: A little dense.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right.

14 MR. HUGHES: Well --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: So I'm not sure whether
17 the -- it's necessary in this context, and there also is
18 this other problem about, you know, based -- the hearing
19 is based on affidavits and the verification is a verified
20 application or supported by affidavits, so we retain all
21 of that current confusion that we have, what do we mean by
22 supported by affidavit.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky, and then
24 Justice Gaultney.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I'm fine.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're good? Justice
2 Gaultney.

3 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I just wanted to
4 restate briefly something that was said last time, and
5 that is the concern over the ex parte hearings. I think
6 these can occur the day after judgment is signed?

7 MR. BLENDON: Yes. That's the way it's set
8 up.

9 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Is there any
10 requirement in the rule that there be some type of
11 emergency that would justify an ex parte hearing as
12 opposed to notice to the opposing counsel?

13 MR. BLENDON: No, not the way they're
14 written currently.

15 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Did the committee
16 discuss that possibility, for example, putting in
17 something like a TRO burden where it would be immediate
18 and irreparable injury before you go ex parte as opposed
19 to notice?

20 MR. BLENDON: I don't believe so, and I
21 believe Donna Brown pointed this out last time, and that
22 is the only explanation being that we are dealing
23 post-judgment, and a judgment debtor is not going to get
24 notice of a writ of execution before the sheriff knocks on
25 the door and nor is he going to get notice that this bank

1 account is about to be frozen by a writ of garnishment
2 until after the garnishment is served on the bank, and so
3 that would be the only response I have there.

4 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Well, I mean, but
5 there might be other processes that are going on the day
6 after judgment. I mean, the other attorney may be
7 preparing a motion for new trial and yet the creditor is
8 down there talking to the judge at an ex parte hearing,
9 just, I mean, I --

10 MS. BROWN: That's usually handled in my
11 experience, your Honor, with the judge's discretion, the
12 ultimate discretion of the trial court judge to grant or
13 deny the turnover relief. If -- the rare times that I've
14 gone down on a turnover where I did not give notice was
15 when I was concerned that the moving trailer was going to
16 be hauled off for whatever reason, it was up for sale or
17 whatever, and so the court is more likely to grant relief
18 if you've given the opportunity to the other side to come
19 in and -- and ask for mercy, ask for discretion in their
20 way, whereas -- so it's kind of handled in that regard in
21 the judge's discretion based on whatever is presented by
22 the judgment creditor.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Did somebody --

24 MR. LOW: Sarah was trying to --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah, you had something?

1 I'm sorry.

2 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I just have quite a
3 few questions. In rule -- proposed Rule 1(g) on third
4 parties, it says, "An application may be directed to a
5 third party only if that third party has property owned by
6 the judgment debtor." Don't we usually say the third
7 party has possession or control over property that's owned
8 by the judgment debtor? I'm not quite sure what "has"
9 means, and I really question the next clause, "or subject
10 to the judgment debtor's possession or control." If the
11 judgment debtor has a right to control this pen but
12 doesn't own it, my pen is not subject to turnover, because
13 the judgment debtor doesn't own my pen. I do. So I don't
14 understand that clause at all.

15 And then in Rule 2(b)(3) talking about
16 affidavits, it says if they are uncontroverted. Well,
17 what if I object that they're hearsay? It's a good
18 objection, it ought to be sustained, particularly if it's
19 hearsay within hearsay with the facts inside the
20 affidavit, and I don't understand deciding ownership of
21 property based on affidavits when there's a good hearsay
22 objection and requiring -- I mean, what's bad about
23 requiring somebody to come into court and testify and
24 prove whatever needs to be proved rather than just doing
25 an affidavit? That bothers me. Because this is not like

1 other execution processes or prejudgment processes. This
2 is a turnover of somebody's property to satisfy a
3 judgment, and I don't see why we would require less than
4 whenever we change ownership of property as a result of
5 litigation.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger, then
7 Bill.

8 MR. MUNZINGER: I just want to make sure I
9 understood. The turnover order can be signed on the
10 morning after the judgment is signed? So we've had a jury
11 trial, a jury has returned a verdict. The judge enters a
12 judgment, and the next morning the judgment creditor can
13 get a turnover order, notwithstanding that the 30 days or
14 other periods post-judgment to make the judgment final
15 have not passed.

16 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: You can do it that
17 afternoon.

18 MR. MUNZINGER: So now the judgment debtor
19 can be deprived of the money that the judgment debtor
20 needs to post a supersedeas bond, for example. I just
21 recently had a case where my client posted a two
22 million-dollar cash supersedeas bond. The turnover order
23 would take that money away from him, and it's no notice.
24 If I read this right, the court may order turnover relief
25 only after a hearing, which may be ex parte. What are the

1 grounds for an ex parte hearing? We aren't told. It can
2 be ex parte, and notice of a hearing, if given, the
3 judgment debtor isn't given notice. I have some real
4 concerns about the fundamental fairness of such a thing
5 where a litigant who has under ordinary circumstances the
6 right to file post-verdict, post-judgment motions, the
7 judge made a mistake, time limits are extended and the
8 meantime I'm taking his money. That doesn't make sense to
9 me.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo, and
11 then Robert.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It's not exactly
13 accurate that execution can happen the day after judgment.
14 It's got to be -- you know, ordinarily there's going to
15 be, you know, considerable amount of time.

16 MR. BLENDON: No, I didn't say execution
17 could take place.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, that was in one
19 of the examples that one of you gave.

20 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No, it's --

21 MR. BLENDON: I didn't mean to say that if I
22 did.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And then even
24 post-judgment garnishment -- and, you know,
25 parenthetically, Sarah, remember years ago when you were

1 proposing rules to not let all of that happen immediately,
2 and --

3 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It still bothers
4 me, and -- I'm sorry.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- this committee
6 passed those rules and recommended to the Court that it be
7 done like that?

8 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It still bothers me
9 that different --

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

11 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: -- processes can
12 take place at different times.

13 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, it bothers me,
14 too.

15 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Most people think
16 they've got 30 days after judgment to file motion for new
17 trial because that's when a writ of execution issues, and
18 I was just going to say, why is this true? And I think,
19 you know, this was legislative, whereas, execution was by
20 rule taken from legislation in 1942, but there ought to be
21 a principal reason for any of this. We're taking people's
22 property.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I agree with the
24 approach that more time is required or some sort of
25 explanation as to why it needs to be at such top speed.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert, then Elaine.

2 MR. LEVY: I agree with Richard's comments.
3 The issue of a plaintiff being able to execute on a
4 judgment that they don't -- nobody necessarily even knows
5 when the judgment will be signed by the court, and if they
6 happen to be down at the courthouse and find out that an
7 order has been signed and then they take it and get a
8 hearing, well, the defendant might not even have heard
9 about it, and we've worked hard to try to make supersedeas
10 bonds accessible and reasonable, and this will eliminate
11 that and place defendants at great risk, and they're going
12 to end up having to go down and try to file bonds
13 immediately to avoid this potential, and some defendants,
14 their property is well known, and so it would be easy to
15 satisfy the provisions of this proposed rule.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Carlson.

17 PROFESSOR CARLSON: The case law on this
18 recognizes that there is a disparity and a waiting time in
19 getting a writ of execution versus turnover, but that --
20 those cases suggest that that is a legislative intent,
21 that the judgment gives the debtor notice, "You owe money"
22 or whatever the judgment says. They could supersede
23 immediately. That's kind of your option to be safe from
24 turnover or garnishment or even execution, but otherwise,
25 I think there was some balancing because many judgment

1 debtors want to hide or secrete their property or destroy
2 it. So, you know, that was the balance the Legislature
3 worked out, and one of the difficult parts on this task
4 force is all of the rules we worked on had to comport with
5 the statutory provisions.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Dulcie, Sarah,
7 then Richard.

8 MS. WINK: One more thing to consider is
9 this initial turnover is not going to go to immediate
10 execution. There are provisions that we haven't reached
11 yet in these rules that allow for the debtor, who now
12 knows that the judgment creditor is moving against his or
13 her property, and that debtor can move the judge to
14 modify, stop things, change things, so it's not like
15 everything is leaving their hands that day. We are not
16 taking the property permanently from them immediately
17 either, but it does -- this is what reaches that balance
18 that the Legislature -- that the Legislature gave us,
19 which is to protect the property that can be subject to
20 ultimate execution and to make sure it doesn't leave or
21 leave the state or consult.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

23 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Well, I'm not sure
24 how much the Legislature actually thought about why
25 turnover was going to be different from other forms of

1 execution, and, Richard, they can abstract the judgment as
2 soon as the judgment is signed and bring the defendant
3 totally to its knees because it will cause cross-defaults
4 in all of their findings instruments. If I really thought
5 the Legislature had made a policy decision here, I
6 wouldn't have any choice but to accept it. I don't
7 necessarily know that's true. I don't know that anybody
8 knows it's true, and my plea all along since Texaco has
9 just been let's have rational, reasonable, clear policy
10 judgments, and we may never get them.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

12 MR. MUNZINGER: My only point would be in
13 response to the Legislature didn't speak. The Court is a
14 coequal branch of government with a coequal obligation to
15 the citizens to be fair and to provide them due process;
16 and the Court, it would seem to me, would have the
17 authority to put into Rules of Procedure to effectuate the
18 Legislature's policies those things that would protect the
19 judgment debtor; but to me, again, without -- I don't want
20 to repeat myself, but to me it's very amazing, yes, you
21 can abstract a judgment that creates a lien against
22 property, but to go to my bank and take my money away from
23 me without notice, no notice at all, and the rule says
24 that it can be ex parte without any precondition for ex
25 parte proceedings? To me that's extraordinary. How many

1 cases are reversed? Trial judges aren't perfect, juries
2 aren't perfect.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Present company excepted.

4 MR. MUNZINGER: Present company excepted,
5 but, I mean, my goodness gracious, to me that's -- really
6 this is quite extraordinary.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it is
9 shocking, and it was shocking to me as a district judge to
10 learn about it, but it's been the law for a long time, so
11 we're just -- I was just learning about it then and maybe
12 some people are just learning about it now, but because
13 it's been the law for a long time -- and I don't know all
14 the bases, but I think Elaine was referring to court
15 interpretations of the statute -- we're suggesting a
16 change in the law, and I guess the Supreme Court through
17 rule could change that, but we ought to recognize that
18 this isn't anything new.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.
20 Then Frank.

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, and I
22 did want to point out that the turnover statute is
23 supposed to be for nonexempt property that cannot readily
24 be levied on by ordinary legal process, so that's a
25 different type of property generally, so what you'll see

1 is someone will come in and say, "I know that the debtor
2 is in business with this other person. It's not something
3 you can readily levy on. Please have him, you know, turn
4 over his shares in the business." Okay, and they get put
5 in the registry of the court or they get given to the
6 constable and then we figure out what they're worth and
7 how they get sold and things like that. So, I mean,
8 that's what it's designed for, is those sort of assets.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Robert. Did
10 anybody else have their hand up? Robert, go ahead.

11 MR. LEVY: One of the concerns, though, is
12 that you could use this type of process as a tool, as a
13 weapon, against the defendant in their property -- like
14 might be moving property. It could be gasoline or other
15 gas that's moving through a pipeline and you want to use
16 this to try to grab it, and there can be great costs and
17 consequence to a defendant. Even though the final title
18 isn't determined, this can be extraordinarily disruptive,
19 and without having the opportunity to stop the process
20 before it happens because of the ex parte nature; and if
21 we're talking about issues about the statute then I think
22 we should consider whether ex parte means that if you
23 choose to go ex parte you do it or do you need a much
24 higher threshold to do it ex parte, at least within the
25 period that a defendant does not have the chance to seek a

1 supersedeas bond or within the time frame or filing or
2 obtaining one.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank, then Justice
4 Gaultney.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: In view of our concern over
6 the ex parte nature and yet the possibility of an ex parte
7 proceeding, yet the creditor's concern that, well, if I
8 tell them they're going to hide the collateral, maybe
9 Justice Gaultney's suggestion is something we ought to
10 think about. Maybe before you can go ex parte there maybe
11 needs to be some hurdle, something you have to say to --
12 so that it's not just a question of the lawyer's
13 discretion. It's a lawyer for the creditor. Maybe
14 something in there that says, you know, you could go ex
15 parte, but you have to show this, you have to say this, it
16 seems to me, and certainly, I mean, it seems to me that
17 due process requires that. You know, notice and
18 opportunity to be heard, that's what I understand about
19 due process, and this is done without notice.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gaultney, and
21 then Nina.

22 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I agree with
23 Frank.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Nina, do you agree with
25 Justice Gaultney and Frank? We can get sort of a wave

1 going here.

2 MS. CORTELL: Always, always. I just wanted
3 to add that there is a tool available to the judgment
4 debtor, and that is if the judgment debtor's plan is to
5 file a supersedeas to preempt or at least try to wire
6 around some of this by filing a motion to stay or
7 something to advise the court that the debtor plans to
8 post a supersedeas and that there's no need for other
9 types of collection efforts in the interim period, so that
10 there is a tool in the debtor's chest.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Why don't we move
12 on -- Sarah, I'm sorry. It's hard to see behind my head.

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I know, I'm sorry
14 about that. It's my dog's fault, and the toll road
15 authority. And, Frank, I don't want to upset -- I'm
16 sorry, Richard, I don't want to upset you even more, but
17 Rule 3 doesn't even require the trial court to find that
18 the judgment debtor owns this property. We had clients
19 who were ordered to turn over real property they didn't
20 own, a lot of it, worth millions, and it's hard to turn
21 over property you don't own, but that's -- that's part of
22 the problem with the whole -- you know, whenever -- with
23 all due respect to the Legislature, when the Legislature
24 tries to craft procedural statutes they are sometimes less
25 than precise, and we've dealt with the turnover statute

1 for, what, 30 years, almost 30 years. It's not real
2 precise, but it was all we had, so we went with it. If
3 we're going to try to suggest rules to the Court to adopt
4 to implement the turnover statute, it seems to me that we
5 can do a lot better than the Legislature did quickly in
6 making it precise, and this is just too loosey-goosey for
7 me.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

9 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, again, I
10 think it's extraordinary. I don't like it, but I think
11 it's the law, and I don't know that there's a whole lot of
12 room -- Elaine could tell me, but didn't the Legislature
13 amend either the turnover statute or some statute to say,
14 contrary to a previous court ruling, that you don't have
15 to specify exactly what the nonexempt property is, you can
16 just get an order? It says specifically in the statute
17 you can get an order saying to turn over nonexempt
18 property without specifying it; is that right?

19 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Correct.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: So there's
21 clearly a tension and limit on what we can do there, and,
22 sure, we ought to explore what we can do up to that limit,
23 but I think for a lot of this, this is relatively new. It
24 was new to me as a judge, so we're finding out things that
25 are extraordinary and surprising and mandated by the

1 Legislature.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

3 MR. ORSINGER: Since we're about to move on
4 to the next subject I wanted to return to this
5 verification issue in Rule 1(e). I think that rather than
6 moving the verification portion down into Rule 2 I think
7 we ought to eliminate it. The verification requirement is
8 a -- or rule is that an application does not require
9 verification, and from then on we're talking about the
10 impact of an application in the hearing.

11 Down in 2(b)(3) we seem to require either
12 affidavits that would be admissible or actual testimony,
13 and I think the problem with the language in the
14 verification provision in Rule 1 is this concept of prima
15 facie entitlement. Chief Justice Guittard wrote a very
16 excellent opinion one time in which he pointed out that
17 the term prima facie has no fixed legal meaning, and
18 sometimes it means sufficient evidence to avoid a directed
19 verdict, which means that you survive to the second phase
20 of the trial where the plaintiff puts on his evidence.
21 Sometimes it means that it creates an entitlement to
22 victory unless the other side produces evidence to the
23 contrary, which then defeats your prima facie showing, and
24 I can't tell which that means, but I have noticed that
25 over the last 20 years the Legislature has been moving

1 away from statutes that provide for prima facie to other
2 ways of describing this transition, either sufficient
3 minimum to go to the jury or whether the burden of
4 producing evidence has shifted to the other side.

5 That's a difficult debate, but we don't need
6 to engage in it because there is no verification
7 requirement, and down in Rule 2(b)(3) we say you can use
8 affidavits, but they must be admissible, so I don't think
9 we need to step into the quagmire of what constitutes
10 prima facie and what doesn't, because it doesn't
11 contribute at all. If we have a rule that says you've got
12 to put in affidavits at least, if not sworn testimony,
13 then let's forget this whole idea of prima facie and
14 you're in front of a judge, you've got evidence that's
15 either written or it's oral, and then the judge rules. So
16 my suggestion is not to move all of that extraneous
17 language but just to eliminate it because it doesn't do
18 anything but confuse.

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Chip?

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes, Sarah.

21 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: May I just say
22 one -- the way I described it in a paper on summary
23 judgment proof is you can have a box that would be the
24 vehicle for the evidence and then you'll have the contents
25 of a box. You have the affidavit, that's the box, and

1 then you have facts in the affidavit, that's the contents
2 of the box. The box of an affidavit is hearsay, and if
3 it's objected to as hearsay, it's not admissible to prove
4 the contents, the facts in the box, and that's why I don't
5 understand -- we're saying if it's uncontroverted. Well,
6 it doesn't matter whether it's uncontroverted. If it's
7 hearsay, it's not admissible if it's inadmissible hearsay,
8 and I just don't understand that we're going to -- I mean,
9 we had that huge discussion on 120a on affidavits and
10 whether you could use an affidavit to support your special
11 appearance, and we -- the Court adopted a rule saying you
12 could, if it wasn't objected to. If it's objected to,
13 you've got to bring your people in.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard, on the
15 issue of whether the Legislature is getting away from use
16 of the phrase prima facie --

17 MR. ORSINGER: Yes.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- listen to this, just
19 added in the last Legislature. Section 27.005(c) of the
20 CPRC, "The court may not dismiss a legal action under this
21 section if the party bringing the legal action establishes
22 by a clear and specific evidence a prima facie case for
23 each essential element of the claim in question."

24 MR. ORSINGER: Well, that refutes my
25 statement, with an example.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But your point was still
2 a good one.

3 MR. ORSINGER: I actually have written on
4 this, and I'll be happy to send you the memo, but this has
5 been a problem not only -- not only for the Dallas court
6 of appeals, but also for the U.S. Supreme Court, and I
7 think that there is kind of a universal view among the
8 professors of evidence and others that this term "prima
9 facie" is more trouble than it contributes.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay. Just a
11 small point. Your big point, though, was a good one.
12 Lisa. Lisa had her hand up a minute ago.

13 MS. HOBBS: On another topic, on the top of
14 page 113, we allow the judgment creditor -- they are
15 entitled to a continuance if the judgment debtor appears
16 at the hearing and opposes, and I just wonder why we --
17 implicit in that is that we are precluding the judgment
18 debtor to get a continuance if for some reason he needed a
19 continuance, and I'm ignorant about the process, but that
20 seems inherently unfair. It just seems that either of
21 them could get a continuance if they need it.

22 MR. BLENDON: Yeah, I mean, certainly it's
23 the judge's discretion to run the hearing, and, you know,
24 if a debtor convinces a judge he ought to have a
25 continuance he's going to get a continuance, but I

1 understand your point.

2 MS. HOBBS: I just don't want our language
3 to imply that for some reason that would be improper.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

5 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, I think
6 Richard's point is well-taken in regard to removing the
7 verification requirement, because the way I read this is
8 the trial court under 2(a) may order the turnover, but the
9 judgment creditor has to prove it up. Well, if the
10 judgment creditor can prove it up with the verified
11 application then you are getting to the point where you
12 are getting inadmissible evidence in. Now, of course,
13 hearsay can be competent evidence or is competent
14 evidence, but you still have this logical inconsistency
15 when you read that sentence in regard to verification.

16 "A verified application and any supporting
17 affidavits must be made by one or more persons having
18 personal knowledge," and then you say, "However, facts may
19 be stated based on information and belief." Well, it
20 either must be made on an affidavit by one with personal
21 knowledge or not, so basically the second half of the
22 sentence, "however," is negating the first half of the
23 sentence; and the way I read this is, is basically you're
24 allowing someone to prove up the turnover with evidence
25 that otherwise wouldn't be admissible to prove up

1 anything.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Good point. I've
3 got good news and bad news. The bad news, our rules
4 attorney, Marisa Secco is not here. The good news is she
5 ordered Justice Hecht to take copious notes of our
6 discussion, which I see he is doing, so now we can move on
7 to Rule 3. Mark, take us on Rule 3.

8 MR. BLENDON: All right. Rule 3, contents
9 of the turnover order, and again, this order may be to
10 order turnover or it may be to order a receivership.
11 "Generally an order for turnover relief may do any or all
12 of the following: Order judgment debtor to turn over
13 nonexempt property to a sheriff, constable, receiver, or
14 registry of the court; (2), order the judgment debtor to
15 turn over documents and records related to property; (3),
16 appoint a receiver; (4), grant injunctive relief; (5),
17 authorize the sale of property by a sheriff or constable
18 as in execution; (6), otherwise apply property to satisfy
19 the judgment," and that is vague, but that is right out of
20 31.002(b)(2). That is the language of the statute, and
21 then closing sub (a) with, "The order is not required to
22 identify the specific property subject to turnover," and
23 that is sub (h) that was mentioned earlier. That is an
24 amendment to the turnover statute using that phrase. "The
25 order must not require turnover of property to the

1 creditor." Do you want to comment on that or should I go
2 on?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, comments on that?
4 Anybody have comments on that? Yeah, Richard.

5 MR. MUNZINGER: "Order the judgment debtor
6 to turn over all documents or records related to the
7 property." Why do you have that? I can understand if
8 there is a certificate of title, but "all documents
9 related to the property," we go through this fight in
10 discovery all the time. That would include an e-mail
11 saying, "Bill, did you know I parked my car at the garage
12 last Sunday?" That's a document related to the car.
13 That's awfully broad it seems to me.

14 MR. BLENDON: That is in the statute back at
15 page 122, 31.002(b)(1), second line, and I agree with the
16 comment, but the statute does say "together with all
17 documents or records related to the property." And that's
18 31.002(b)(1), second line.

19 MR. MUNZINGER: Thank you.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other
21 comments? Yeah, Roger.

22 MR. HUGHES: Actually, this may be skipping
23 ahead to Rule 5, but I notice when it talks about contents
24 of the order there is no requirement for a bond for a
25 receiver; and, I mean, I can understand why when we give

1 property to the sheriff they already sort of have a bond
2 and they've got immunity that protects them from here to
3 Sunday, but I'm wondering what's the reason for not
4 requiring a private receiver to put up some sort of bond?
5 I mean, if they're going to sell the property or run a
6 business, you're almost giving them carte blanche with no
7 liability.

8 MR. BLENDON: The --

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mark.

10 MR. BLENDON: The case law, it has been
11 taken up, and the case law says that because we're dealing
12 post-judgment, this is a post-judgment matter, so that
13 would be the first explanation for lack of bond, and then
14 the second would be that when we do get into Rule 5, as
15 you mentioned, I think you'll see the protection there, at
16 least in partial answer to your comment that the receiver
17 -- the receiver can grab property, but he cannot
18 distribute property, is my recollection under the rules,
19 until he gets a court order or a writing signed by the
20 judgment debtor.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Robert.

22 MR. LEVY: I think the issue about a bond is
23 important, because, again, it's not -- in some cases
24 receiver taking property can have damage to the property
25 or other consequential damage that would not be reflected

1 in that type of situation and then the debtor would be
2 without any relief under this provision to remedy that. I
3 mean, you can receive a -- you know, trucks that are in
4 transit, and you lose the sale, you had to get sued, the
5 debtor is going to get sued by the people receiving the
6 goods, things like that.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

8 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Chip, that was a
9 very --

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Peter. Peter, sorry.

11 MR. KELLY: This applies to 2 and 3. The
12 phrase, "Necessity of reasonable costs, including
13 attorney's fees, to the prevailing party." Costs are
14 separate from attorney's fees, and nowhere else in the
15 rules or the statutes am I aware of that attorney's fees
16 are included as a cost. We have a whole set at Rules 125
17 and thereafter dealing with assessments and collection of
18 costs. I think that it shouldn't include attorney's fees
19 as a cost but as a separate item. Perhaps also include
20 costs, fees, and expenses, so it's the three separate
21 categories of awards can be made.

22 MR. BLENDON: I believe that phrase was
23 taken from the statute at page 122, (1)(e), "The judgment
24 creditor is entitled to recover reasonable costs including
25 attorney's fees." That is the statutory language that we

1 used.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Peter's right, costs and
3 attorney's fees are different typically, but does the
4 subcommittee feel that it's -- or the task force feel that
5 it's bound in by the statute, obligated by the statute to
6 keep that language?

7 MR. BLENDON: I think that, yes, we were --
8 that we were duty bound to find rules or create rules that
9 would implement the statute.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gotcha. Dulcie.

11 MS. WINK: Throughout the sets of rules
12 sometimes we were dealing with statutes that had language
13 like this where the Legislature treated the attorney's
14 fees as costs --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes.

16 MS. WINK: -- and some rules where the
17 Legislature spoke differently, so we felt bound by it.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Sarah. No?

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No, I was shaking
20 my head. I -- we all know there's a difference between
21 costs and attorney's fees, so this is an example of what I
22 was saying earlier about the imprecision of the statute.

23 On the bond issue, I thought you were being
24 very gracious that maybe there would be damage in transit
25 or something like that. What if the receiver just steals

1 the property? And it's later determined that actually,
2 that was exempt property and not subject to execution, but
3 it's too late because the receiver is in South America
4 with the property and isn't coming back. The fact that
5 it's post-judgment doesn't help the judgment debtor at
6 all.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, go ahead, Mark.

8 MR. BLENDON: As Donna pointed out, a
9 receiver does enjoy judicial immunity, and so that needs
10 to be factored in. Judge Hitner did an article back when
11 the statute was passed and said that there should be no
12 bond, and to my knowledge every case that's dealt with a
13 receiver bond has concluded that no bond should be
14 required.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky.

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Is this under
17 section 64?

18 MR. BLENDON: No.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay. Because
20 64, contrary to a lot of the other things, actually says
21 that you have to have a bond.

22 MR. BLENDON: Right. 64 is -- it talks in
23 terms of claims. We're talking in terms of post-judgment,
24 talking in terms of collecting judgments, and so that's
25 the difference.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Is there
2 statutory language at all regarding bond in this context?

3 MR. BLENDON: No, there is no statutory
4 language on bond, to my knowledge.

5 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Chip, that's --

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Sarah.

7 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm sorry. That's
8 sort of the point of a bond, is because the receiver has
9 judicial immunity you're never going to recover against
10 the receiver, but you can recover against the bond if he
11 absconds with your property, and I don't see how that's a
12 reason not to have one.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other comments?
14 Yeah, Justice Gaultney.

15 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Just so it's
16 clear, this ex parte order that's without notice, without
17 hearing, the day after judgment can include all of this?

18 MR. BLENDON: All of what, sir?

19 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: All of in (a)?

20 MR. BLENDON: You --

21 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: 3(a), that
22 authorize the sale of property.

23 MR. BLENDON: Yes. "An order may do any or
24 all of the following," and just very briefly, not to
25 rehash, but remember that a garnishment can be done the

1 day after, can freeze the bank account, and I think could
2 take the gas in the pipeline, so this is no worse than a
3 garnishment in my mind.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

5 MR. STORIE: You know, I had a similar
6 thought about the bond with regard to the possibility for
7 injunctive relief. Normally you would have a bond with
8 that, but --

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Justice Gray.

10 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Peter's comment still
11 concerns me, and just because the statute uses the phrase
12 "reasonable costs including attorney's fees," I don't
13 understand why we couldn't clarify that and say something
14 on the order of "court costs," comma, "attorney's fees,"
15 comma, "and other costs or expenses," and then you've got
16 what the statute requires, but you're still breaking out
17 those elements in a more distinct fashion.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Eduardo.

19 MR. RODRIGUEZ: Some of us haven't been here
20 since the beginning like some of y'all.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Like Buddy.

22 MR. RODRIGUEZ: But in listening to this
23 conversation, it seems like around the table there is a
24 lot of concern about this particular section, and
25 specifically because there may -- may be occasions where

1 people are taking property even before an appeal is
2 perfected, and then all of the sudden, I mean, the
3 property is sold, the appeal is reversed, and now the
4 person who had property is in a bad situation, and I
5 understand that this was passed by the Legislature, so my
6 question is has this committee ever -- ever come across
7 issues before where the committee feels that perhaps
8 it's -- the statute should be changed and approach the
9 Legislature about making changes in order to improve the
10 system of justice?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I can -- I think I
12 can speak for the committee for a number of years,
13 probably 15 or 20, and I don't think the committee has
14 ever gone to the Legislature. I'll defer to Justice Hecht
15 and Justice Medina on whether anything like that has ever
16 happened.

17 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: (Shakes head.) But
18 sometimes ideas -- sometimes the ideas circle back through
19 the legislative process. But I think if we become
20 convinced that there are constitutional problems here --
21 I'm not saying that there are -- but if we were convinced,
22 we would rather change it than have the U.S. Supreme Court
23 tell us to change it. Like we had to do with prejudgment
24 garnishment.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

1 MR. LOW: We had a --

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is your name Judge? You
3 got a name "judge" in front of your name?

4 MR. LOW: Well, I mean --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez wanted to
6 say something and then you Buddy.

7 MR. LOW: -- first name for a judge. I
8 don't want to do that. We had that problem --

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, then she'll talk
10 after you.

11 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: No, that's okay.

12 MR. LOW: I'm not used to having a good
13 looking lady sitting beside me.

14 MR. BOYD: What's your point?

15 MR. LOW: My point is I'll go to her.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You guys work it out.

17 MR. LOW: Go ahead.

18 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I think our biggest
19 concern, we keep thinking about a lawsuit that occurred,
20 it was a jury trial, we have a judgment, and everybody has
21 been angry at the other side for years, and finally
22 there's a judgment. That is not what the real concern
23 should be. The concern is, for me, the person who serves
24 someone nine months ago, came in now with a default
25 judgment. I sign that default judgment, and the next day

1 they go in and they start garnishing wages. There has not
2 been an opportunity for them to even have notice that
3 there's been a default judgment because it hasn't even
4 made it to the clerk's office yet for them to send out the
5 notice, and this has happened, and maybe it's not a
6 constitutional issue yet because I do get that motion for
7 new trial sometimes. Sometimes I don't.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

9 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: But the way they
10 found out about the lawsuit was when someone was taking
11 over their property under a legal method, and, yes, there
12 are constitutional issues, but I don't know what to do
13 about them because we have these rules, and I'm not sure
14 that anyone has raised them to me because what I'll do is
15 try to tell them that they need to set aside whatever
16 they're doing or stop or I'll grant an injunction or
17 whatever request I have because I don't know why they
18 didn't answer yet. They may -- I may be granting them a
19 new trial, and usually I do. If someone shows up, most of
20 the excuses that they have may be a little flimsy, but,
21 you know, I'll grant them a new trial.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Yeah. Buddy.

23 MR. LOW: Chip, we had a similar problem,
24 appellate Rule 25(g) says judgment shall be -- can be
25 enforced unless certain things and then it goes back to

1 the bond, and in Texaco, they had a Federal suit in White
2 Plains, New York --

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

4 MR. LOW: -- about the amount of the bond.
5 They said if such amount and you can't reach it. Why
6 would there be any different constitutional prohibition if
7 you don't have time even and notice? To me that would be
8 more of a -- you know, of a constitutional prohibition
9 without notice than just the amount and then we amended,
10 as Justice Hecht said, we amended our bonding amounts and
11 so forth.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Carl.

13 MR. HAMILTON: While we're on bonds, I still
14 don't understand about why no receiver's bond is required.
15 Under Chapter 64, which is the receiver statute, Civil
16 Practice and Remedies Code, it says, "A receiver can be
17 appointed," (a)(2), "in an action by a creditor to subject
18 any property or fund to his claim." That's what we're
19 doing with the turnover statute, so why are we not
20 requiring a receiver's bond?

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mark.

22 MR. BLENDON: Yeah, Chapter 64, the comment
23 at page 115, the footnotes, talk about Chapter 64, and
24 Chapter 64 preceded the turnover statute by I think 30
25 years or so, and there's just -- other than just very,

1 very minor authority, the cases consistently say that
2 Chapter 64 has no application to a post-judgment
3 receivership.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.. Justice Moseley.

5 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Let me get back to
6 you.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody else? Marcy.
8 Just keeping you on your toes.

9 MS. GREER: It strikes me that if there were
10 a bond requirement it can be waived. I mean, if it's just
11 something that needs to be considered, there are grounds
12 for waiving it whenever it's required. Since you asked.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I don't have my
15 Chapter 132, enforcement of judgments, memorized, but are
16 any of these cases we're talking about -- you know, were
17 any of them decided by the Supreme Court? I'm reminded of
18 what Jack Pope said many times, that the courts of appeals
19 cases are binding on, you know, some people, but not the
20 Supreme Court, and that would influence me as to whether I
21 would be paying a lot of attention to them.

22 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Gee, thanks, Bill.

23 MR. ORSINGER: You didn't know that already?

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland, would you
25 like to respond to that?

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, speaking as a
2 member of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anything more on
4 the -- on Rule 3? If not, we'll take our morning break
5 and then go to Rule 4. Be back at 11:00 o'clock.

6 (Recess from 10:45 a.m. to 11:04 a.m.)

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, guys, let's get
8 back to work.

9 MR. ORSINGER: All right. Crack the whip.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Crack the whip. All
11 right. We're starting again.

12 MS. BARON: I hear you, I hear you.

13 MR. ORSINGER: The old-timers pay attention.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, it's these rookies.
15 All right. I prematurely moved us onto Rule 4, forgetting
16 that we hadn't talked about 3(b), (c), and (d) and (e)
17 yet, so let's do that as expeditiously as we can.

18 MR. BLENDON: All right. Rule 3(b) at page
19 113, notice to debtor, "An order for turnover relief must
20 include your funds or other property may be exempt under
21 Federal or state law" and then (c), third party, "An order
22 for turnover relief may be directed to a third party only
23 if that third party has property owned by the judgment
24 debtor or is subject to the judgment debtor's possession
25 or control." And you want me to just go ahead and finish

1 out Rule 3?

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, finish those out,
3 please.

4 MR. BLENDON: (d), receiverships, "An order
5 for turnover relief that appoints a receiver must specify
6 the powers of the receiver, which may include the
7 authority to take possession of nonexempt property, sell
8 it, and subject to approval of the court, deliver the
9 proceeds to the judgment creditor." The order must
10 require the receiver to file prior to assuming
11 receivership duties. Note that the receiver shall perform
12 the receivership duties faithfully. The order may also
13 state how the receiver's fee is calculated, and then (3),
14 costs, an order for turnover relief may tax against the
15 judgment debtor the reasonable costs, including attorney's
16 fees incurred by the prevailing judgment creditor in a
17 turnover proceeding and the reasonable fees and expenses
18 incurred by the receiver. And that concludes Rule 3.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Comments about the
20 remaining aspects of turnover Rule 3? Yeah, who is that,
21 Tracy?

22 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Oh, yeah,
23 sorry. I'm sorry I don't have my other sections that
24 we've redone. Didn't we have a size requirement on the
25 notice on the other sections, and is there some reason why

1 the size requirement is not here? On the notice to
2 debtor.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. David.

4 MR. FRITSCHER: We had size requirements in
5 the actual writ with regard to the writ of sequestration
6 or the writ of execution. I'm not sure it was in the
7 actual notice.

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, but this
9 is the order that actually gets served on somebody, so
10 shouldn't it be the same size requirement?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Elaine.

12 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Yeah, this came up, and
13 it's not statutory, but there is some Federal statutes
14 that apparently exempt out property from even a state
15 collection of a judgment, so we weren't bound by a size
16 requirement in the notice, but that would be perfectly, I
17 would think, acceptable.

18 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I just think
19 we can make it consistent with the other ones that it's in
20 already, so people get used to that.

21 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Actually, some statutes
22 say 12-point, some say 10. We could do 11.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Some of us would like 14
24 or 16, but good point, Justice Christopher. Any other
25 comments? Yeah, Richard, and then Bill.

1 MR. ORSINGER: The cross-paragraph seems to
2 me to require an additional justification when you're
3 going to assess attorney's fees and expenses in the
4 turnover proceeding, a justification beyond just the fact
5 that a judgment has been entered and you've already
6 gotten your due process in the trial.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What paragraph are you
8 talking about?

9 MR. ORSINGER: That would be (e).

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: (e).

11 MR. ORSINGER: 3(e), and I'm curious, can
12 the ex parte turnover order contain a judgment for new
13 fees and costs? Okay. Then --

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The answer is "yes."

15 MR. ORSINGER: That presents a due process
16 issue that's different from the one that we discussed
17 before because that's a new money judgment for
18 post-judgment issues that have never been vetted by a
19 jury, and I'm wondering if anyone has evaluated the
20 constitutionality of a money judgment taken on an ex parte
21 basis for matters that have never been submitted by
22 notice?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mark, I take it that
24 wasn't considered.

25 MR. BLENDON: I'm not aware of any.

1 MR. ORSINGER: To me the rationale that the
2 judgment would cure the error to allow an ex parte seizure
3 of property would only apply to what was tried in the
4 first trial and not a monitory claim that's being tried ex
5 parte for matters that occurred after the judgment, and so
6 maybe we ought to consider some due process requirement
7 regarding the new money judgment.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher, is
9 your hand poised to raise?

10 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yeah, I just
11 had one other thing. The last sentence of (a), "The order
12 must not require the turnover of property to the
13 creditor." I think we should highlight that more and make
14 it a separate section rather than just sort of at the
15 bottom of (a) when you're not really thinking that it
16 really has to be in there or should not be in there.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other
18 comments? Bill.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: In (a)(1), just
20 comparing the language in (a)(1) with the -- with (c) and
21 would suggest that "owned by the judgment debtor" be added
22 into (a)(1) such that it says "nonexempt property owned by
23 the judgment debtor or in the judgment debtor's possession
24 or subject to" -- "or subject to its control," et cetera.
25 I don't guess it's much of an ambiguity as to whether it

1 needs to be both the judgment debtor's property and in the
2 judgment debtor's possession or subject to its control
3 when the language is as originally crafted, but at least
4 it would be clearer if it indicated the -- if it was the
5 same language that's in (c) for third parties.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Unless there is some
8 problems with that.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think Roger had his
10 hand up first, Donna, and then you.

11 MR. HUGHES: Sort of a matter of
12 clarification. Rule 3(e) uses the word "may tax
13 attorney's fees and costs," yet 2(c) says, "A judgment
14 creditor who prevails is entitled," and that rule would
15 suggest that the judge has to award the prevailing
16 creditor attorney's fees, whereas 3(e) implies it's
17 discretionary. Does the statute or the case law clear
18 that up or --

19 MR. BLENDON: Yes, at 122, the statute 1 --
20 or, excuse me, sub (e) in the middle of the page says,
21 "The judgment creditor is entitled to recover reasonable
22 costs, including attorney's fees.

23 MR. HUGHES: Well, "entitled to" is kind of
24 different because we're used to sort of "shall" or "will"
25 or "may," so does the case law say that means "must award"

1 or it's discretionary?

2 MR. BLENDON: I'm not aware on that.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It does seem to be a
4 contradiction between 2(c) and 3(e), doesn't it?

5 MR. BLENDON: Yes, I believe there is an
6 inconsistency.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Because entitlement means
8 you get to get it, you get it.

9 MR. BLENDON: Right.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So tell Marisa to
11 fix that, Judge.

12 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Uh-huh.

13 MR. HUGHES: I mean, I tend to be in favor
14 of discretionary with a trial judge because the judge may
15 feel that for whatever reason the equity does not require
16 attorney's fees, but if the statute says what it says, you
17 know.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Donna.

19 MS. BROWN: I have a problem with third
20 party turnovers under (c) in the way this is written. The
21 turnover statute is an order ordering the -- clearly the
22 judgment debtor --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

24 MS. BROWN: -- to do something, and there
25 are some cases with some loose language about third party

1 turnovers and in a happy world we would have third party
2 turnovers because then you would -- could go directly to
3 the third party and get the property and get the
4 cooperation of the third party, but to do so I think you
5 would have to bring them within the jurisdiction of the
6 court, which would be citation, notice, hearing, time to
7 answer.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

9 MS. BROWN: And so I think that this
10 language of third party turnovers is a problem because it
11 says "the property the third party has owned by the
12 judgment debtor," that's one thing to go and get that or
13 have the judgment debtor go get that property and turn it
14 over, but the phrase "or subject to the judgment debtor's
15 possession or control" would not seem to limit it to the
16 judgment debtor's property. It's just subject to their
17 control. So we've got to, I think, address the issue of
18 third party turnovers and just either say you can do them
19 or not. I don't think that the statute allows you to do
20 them.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Say that again.

22 MS. BROWN: I do not think that the statute,
23 the clear language of the statute, allows third party
24 turnovers.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You think it prohibits

1 it?

2 MS. BROWN: I think it does not allow it.
3 Now, I'm not saying it -- I think there's two different
4 things here.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pam, what's she saying
6 here? It doesn't allow it, but it doesn't prohibit it, or
7 it does prohibit it?

8 MS. BROWN: I don't think it prohibits it,
9 but I don't think it gives authority to do a third party
10 turnover.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. That's fair.
12 Okay.

13 MS. BROWN: So --

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, good. All right.
15 Any other comments? Let's move on to 4.

16 MR. BLENDON: Service of order, the key here
17 in the three paragraphs is "as soon as practicable," and
18 that phrase is repeated through (a), (b), and (c), "An
19 order directed to judgment debtor or otherwise applying
20 the property, the turnover order and requiring turnover of
21 nonexempt property should be served pursuant to Rule 21a
22 as soon as practicable after the order is signed." That's
23 (a). (b), order appointing a receiver, is similar,
24 "Appointing a receiver shall be served on the judgment
25 debtor," 21a, as soon as practicable. And (b) does that,

1 at the end of the paragraph a requirement that an order
2 appointing a receiver shall be delivered to the receiver
3 promptly by the party or attorney obtaining the order.

4 And then (c), order including other
5 injunctive relief, again, as soon as practicable, "If the
6 application for turnover relief is filed as an independent
7 action and a temporary restraining order issues it shall
8 be served on a judgment debtor as provided for in the
9 Texas Rules of Civil Procedure governing injunctive
10 relief," and then (d), orders directed to financial
11 institutions, those are per the -- governed by Texas Civil
12 Practice and Remedies Code and the Texas Finance Code.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Frank.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: What's the purpose of
15 requiring the order be served as soon as practicable? Is
16 it to make the judgment debtor subject to the order or to
17 give him notice?

18 MR. BLENDON: I believe to give him notice,
19 but to allow for the -- for the concern that you have in a
20 garnishment that you don't want the debtor to know you're
21 getting ready to go freeze his bank account.

22 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, then in 2 you've got
23 this proviso saying that with regard to a receivership
24 that it doesn't have to be served as soon as practicable,
25 "if service of the order would prejudice the judgment

1 creditor's right to collect the judgment." And what's the
2 purpose of that? Is it the same thing, that we don't want
3 them running off with the funds?

4 MR. BLENDON: Right.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, it seems to me that
6 here we finally have a provision dealing with the ex parte
7 problem. You know, if you're serving with a receivership
8 order, there has to be a determination as to whether
9 service would prejudice the judgment creditor's right to
10 collect the judgment. If it would, then you don't have to
11 serve it as soon as practicable. You can hold off on
12 serving it. I have a question as to who makes that
13 determination. I think it's probably the attorney, not
14 the judge, but this is some type of recognition of the ex
15 parte problem we talked about earlier, and let me ask you
16 this, if -- well, it seems to me maybe we ought to think
17 about taking language like this and moving it into 1 where
18 we're talking about issuance of the order, because once
19 the order is issued I'm not sure -- the attorney may have
20 fairly limited remedies. I'm not sure what he could do.
21 Okay, you know, you found out about it. Now what are you
22 going to do about it? I guess you go back and try to get
23 the judge to change the order.

24 MR. BLENDON: Rule 7 covers that, yeah.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, it seems to me maybe we

1 need to think about taking language like this and moving
2 it into 1 and having some type of standard as to when --
3 to at least give the judge in that case a standard for
4 deciding whether to proceed ex parte.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Because now there's not.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert.

8 MR. LEVY: I agree with that, but I also
9 want to ask why -- if Rule 21 outlines when service is
10 required, why do we say "as soon as practicable," because
11 that in some sense might even add more time. Shouldn't it
12 be done immediately if we know -- you know, if we're
13 serving their attorney of record, and whose obligation is
14 it to make this service?

15 MR. BLENDON: Well, I think it's the
16 judgment creditor. At least the way it's actually done,
17 the judgment creditor serves -- serves it on the debtor
18 just as they would in a garnishment proceeding, and I
19 don't think the reference to Rule 21a is as to time. I
20 think the reference is as to manner of service.

21 MR. LEVY: And so you're serving the lawyer
22 -- as Dulcie pointed out, you're serving the lawyer, their
23 last lawyer of record, but and so this is not an
24 obligation that the court that issues the order has to
25 send it out, so as soon as you get it -- why not make it

1 immediately or within X period of days rather than, well,
2 send it out next week, that's as soon as I get to it? Or
3 why even put that language? Just say "serve under Rule
4 21a."

5 MR. BLENDON: Did you have something?

6 MR. FRITSCHER: Is the concern the "as soon
7 as practicable" language?

8 MR. LEVY: Yes, because it could add more
9 time rather -- even though that's not the intent.

10 MR. FRITSCHER: In the harmonization process
11 that language was taken from attachment, sequestration,
12 those ancillary proceedings, because there is a duty on
13 the part of the applicant to as soon as practicable serve
14 a copy of the writ of attachment or sequestration upon the
15 defendant.

16 MR. LEVY: Is that under 21a also?

17 MR. FRITSCHER: No. It's in the specific
18 ancillary proceedings. For instance, in current 598(a).

19 MR. LEVY: Would they be using 21a service
20 under that provision or normal service?

21 MR. FRITSCHER: I think it would have to be
22 21a.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any more comments
24 about this? Yeah, Carl.

25 MR. HAMILTON: Well, I'm troubled about the

1 Rule 21a service. We've got ex parte hearing with no
2 notice, we have an order entered, and we have a 21a
3 service. Where do you send the 21a service? How do you
4 know where this judgment debtor is? I mean, do you just
5 send it to his lawyer if he had one in the lawsuit? Do
6 you send it to his -- you know, in default judgments the
7 plaintiff has to file the last known address with
8 attorney. So where do you send the 21a notice, and what
9 if the green card doesn't come back? How do we know that
10 the judgment debtor even got notice of what was going on?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

12 MR. ORSINGER: The 21a, as I understand the
13 operation here, the 21a notice is -- applies when the
14 turnover proceeding is not filed as an independent action.
15 If it's filed as an independent action then you have to
16 have normal process served.

17 MR. BLENDON: Citation.

18 MR. ORSINGER: And what is the distinction
19 or what is the choice when someone chooses to do it as not
20 independent versus independent? Is there a requirement
21 that some be independent? Is it optional with the
22 judgment creditor, and if so, why would the judgment
23 creditor ever file it independently?

24 MR. BLENDON: It is optional, is my
25 understanding, and for example, if a judgment was taken in

1 Brownsville, debtor moves to Dallas, you might file it as
2 an independent action in Dallas.

3 MR. ORSINGER: So the dependent or
4 independent means filed in the court that granted the
5 original judgment versus filed in another court that
6 didn't grant the original judgment?

7 MR. BLENDON: That it can either be a
8 post-judgment proceeding in the original lawsuit,
9 post-judgment, or it can be an independent action in a new
10 court, yes.

11 MR. ORSINGER: Okay, so that -- we had a
12 debate previously -- I don't know if you were a part of it
13 -- as to whether a garnishment is a separate action, could
14 be filed in a separate court, or had to be filed in the
15 original court, and there was a difference of opinion and
16 then some research came back. Some old cases said that
17 garnishment has to be filed in the court that granted the
18 judgment, but that's not true for this remedy. This
19 remedy you can file in any court in Texas really
20 basically.

21 MR. BLENDON: I believe it was discussed
22 last time, and I think the statute says "a court of
23 appropriate jurisdiction." So you could file it in
24 another court of appropriate jurisdiction, according --
25 that's line one of the statute at page 122.

1 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. And can you share any
2 insight in the policy that's accomplished by requiring
3 full service and notice in advance of an order when it's
4 independent versus no notice and after the fact notice if
5 it's dependent on the original jurisdiction?

6 MR. BLENDON: Right. I mean, if -- I mean,
7 it goes back to this is simply a continuation of the
8 lawsuit if it's filed in the same -- as a post-judgment
9 proceeding, the defendant has already been served with
10 citation, jurisdiction has already attached, we're just
11 continuing on, so no citation, versus if you start a new
12 proceeding then you need to have citation issued and
13 obtain formal service of process.

14 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I'm not going to say
15 anything to the appropriateness of it, but I'll give you
16 an example of one that's been filed in my court, and it
17 had to do with real estate, and so they were stating that
18 it was a mandatory venue provision because they're trying
19 to get a certain piece of real estate. The lawsuit had
20 nothing to do with my county whatsoever, but they're
21 trying to get the property that is in my county, and so
22 they filed another lawsuit just to get that property.

23 MR. ORSINGER: So they thought that they
24 didn't have venue to go against the real estate in the
25 county of judgment, so they filed an independent

1 proceeding in the county where the land was located?

2 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yes. That's --

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip Watson.

4 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: That's an example.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: From downtown.

6 MR. WATSON: To follow up on Richard's, my
7 memory is, is that when we got into the garnishment
8 context that the cases -- the rationale was not
9 necessarily limited to garnishment, and, again, I'm fuzzy
10 on this, but my memory is that the thinking was that it's
11 kind of like a bill of review, that if you're going to do
12 something to enforce or tinker with or whatever, a court's
13 judgment, that the court of appropriate jurisdiction to do
14 that is the court that signed the judgment and that other
15 courts should not be involved in the enforcement of or
16 changing in any way, not that this is changing, a court's
17 judgment. Now, I'm not saying that that's necessarily
18 what controls here, but I think that theory should not be
19 dismissed because that's -- that's where much of this is
20 grounded, that you don't fool with another court's
21 jurisdiction, including enforcement.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Richard.

23 MR. ORSINGER: I'd like to hear what Mark or
24 Donna say about the idea of the venue rules applying. Do
25 you agree that if someone seeking enforcement against

1 land, that some kind of mandatory venue rule would require
2 that the turnover be filed in the county of the real
3 estate?

4 MS. BROWN: I do not. Because the order,
5 the turnover order, is an order ordering the judgment
6 debtor to do something, and I think it was overkill on the
7 part of --

8 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: And I want to add to
9 it, they have a fraudulent transfer part in it, too, so
10 they had added some parties, and I don't know if that
11 would make a difference as well.

12 MS. BROWN: And that is a separate lawsuit
13 that is not something that could be determined in the
14 course of a real turnover proceeding.

15 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: So it could have
16 been -- that could have been mainly their thought.

17 MS. BROWN: They're throwing everything in
18 one pot.

19 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: There you go.

20 MS. BROWN: And one of those things has to
21 be cooked in your court, so that's what was happening
22 there, but as far as venue, I don't think that the
23 turnover proceeding -- there's one exception. There's
24 some discussion that if the claim is a consumer debt, that
25 the Federal Fair Debt Collection Practices Act may require

1 that the turnover proceeding be brought in an independent
2 action that is in line with the Federal statute regarding
3 consumer debts, and that would be when you would be
4 governed by venue, not by the Texas venue statutes but by
5 the Federal Collection Practices Act.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's move to Rule
7 5. You don't need to -- Mark, you don't need to read all
8 of Rule 5 because it's kind of lengthy, but just give us
9 an overview of what the rule is about.

10 MR. BLENDON: All right. Receiverships, in
11 general, and I think this is important, the receiverships
12 under the rules are referred to as "post-judgment
13 receiverships." Chapter 64 of the Texas Civil Practice
14 and Remedies Code and Rule 695, 695a do not apply to
15 post-judgment receiverships. That was referred to
16 earlier, and then there is a comment on that, and then
17 qualifications. Bond, no bond is required. That's been
18 raised. Receiver's fees and expenses, that the receiver
19 is entitled to reasonable fees and expenses; and real
20 property, that if it involves real property that a motion
21 to approve the agreement must be brought before the court
22 and then disposition of receivership property -- and that
23 is important as well -- "Unless otherwise provided in the
24 order or subsequent orders, the receiver shall not
25 distribute the proceeds of receivership property or pay

1 receiver's fees and expenses without either, (a), notice
2 to the judgment debtor and judgment creditor, hearing, and
3 order of the court or a written agreement filed with the
4 court."

5 And then 2 is slightly inconsistent in
6 saying "application and notice." "An application for
7 distribution must detail the proposed distribution and
8 must" -- and then goes on to allow a notice of submission,
9 so to speak, "and must contain a notice that the court may
10 grant the relief if no objection is filed within seven
11 days," and so that is somewhat at odds with (a) at the top
12 of the page saying there shall be a hearing, and (a)
13 probably should be changed or these two should be
14 reconciled, and one reconciliation would be to say, (a),
15 change it to notice to the judgment debtor and judgment
16 creditor, "opportunity for hearing," adding the words
17 "opportunity for" to make it consistent with the notice of
18 submission procedure under (2). And then that's pretty
19 much it.

20 Application for receiver fees, the court --
21 and then order, the court must enter a written order, and
22 if requested the order shall also state the receiver's
23 reasonable and necessary fees, and then provision for
24 termination in (g).

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, good. Let's --

1 comments on 5? Rule 5, at pages 114, 115, and 116 of our
2 materials. Yeah, Harvey. Justice Brown.

3 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: I just have a
4 question, and that is what does a bond cost? I mean, if
5 you're taking a million dollars that the receiver is
6 overseeing, what would the bond cost? Because that's an
7 additional expense that is eventually going to be passed
8 on.

9 MR. BLENDON: I'm not certain in a -- I'm
10 not clear on the question. I don't believe a bond would
11 be required, but if it would, I think oftentimes it's 10
12 percent of the bond amount. I don't know that.

13 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: I know it's not
14 required now, but I know there's some people talking about
15 it.

16 MR. BLENDON: Right.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

18 MR. MUNZINGER: I have a question. I may
19 have missed something. This Rule 5 allows a receiver to
20 sell property; is that correct?

21 MR. BLENDON: Depending on the court order,
22 yes.

23 MR. MUNZINGER: I understand it has to be
24 done with a court order and in a hearing, what have you,
25 but up to this point in time the rules as presently

1 written do not require notice to the judgment debtor. The
2 judgment -- the first of the rules that we looked at
3 allowed an ex parte hearing, did not require a notice to
4 the judgment debtor. We now have -- we're addressing a
5 rule that allows property of the judgment debtor to be
6 sold, and it says "application and notice," seven days, if
7 no objection has been filed within seven days, but the
8 judgment debtor doesn't know of this -- unless I've missed
9 something, doesn't know that there is a proceeding going,
10 doesn't know that a receiver has been appointed over his
11 or her property, and that his or her property is now going
12 to be sold by the receiver and all of this on a judgment
13 that has not yet been final for 30 days.

14 MR. BLENDON: I think that 2 infers and
15 maybe should specifically state that that notice goes to
16 the judgment debtor and that he has seven days to raise
17 his objection.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

19 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, but the notice -- the
20 notice is given by the party, by the court, by the
21 receiver, by whom? To where? Again, the whole scheme
22 here -- and I don't mean that in a bad way. I don't mean
23 that it's a scheme. I just mean that the whole
24 arrangement contemplates no notice to the judgment debtor
25 throughout the point that we're now at selling his or her

1 property.

2 MR. BLENDON: No. At least the way it's
3 really done is the receiver provides this notice, and in
4 fact, this is the way it's being currently done in Dallas
5 County, is that the receiver, he acquires property. He's
6 got the property. He sends notice to the judgment
7 creditor and the judgment debtor and requests a court
8 order to allow him to distribute property. If no
9 objection is raised, most of the judges will then simply
10 sign the order, allow the receiver to pay the judgment
11 creditor the proceeds and pay the receivership fees to the
12 receiver.

13 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, I mean no disrespect,
14 but it doesn't seem to me appropriate that property can be
15 taken from its owner because this is the practice in
16 Dallas as distinct from a rule enacted by government that
17 addresses transfers of ownership of free citizens'
18 properties. I don't understand that.

19 MR. BLENDON: Well, as I say, it infers, and
20 maybe it should specifically state at this point the
21 debtor is getting notice and an opportunity to object when
22 we're talking about sub (2) there, application and notice.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene, then Lamont, then
24 Carl.

25 MR. STORIE: Yeah, I just had a question

1 also about what sort of real property cannot readily be
2 levied on by ordinary legal process.

3 MR. BLENDON: Interesting, I hadn't thought
4 about that.

5 MR. STORIE: Right. So I wasn't sure why
6 there was some mention of real property. I know Justice
7 Christopher mentioned it was typically some sort of
8 intangible item.

9 MR. BLENDON: One situation where it might
10 apply, though, is if a debtor has nonexempt property that
11 is -- cannot be levied upon by normal legal process, the
12 receivership order is going to be broad and would include
13 also the assets that could be levied on by ordinary legal
14 process, I believe. And so the receiver, once the
15 receivership door opens and the threshold is crossed then
16 he could also have control over easily to levy on
17 property, is my understanding, depending on what the order
18 says.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lamont, will you yield to
20 David for just two seconds?

21 MR. FRITSCHER: Just very briefly, the only
22 thing we could think of, perhaps, is a leasehold interest,
23 the contract right owned by a judgment debtor. That has
24 some value that's not readily levied upon. I think you're
25 correct that the only way I know to levy upon real

1 property in execution is to endorse the real property
2 description on the writ, file it of record, conduct a
3 sale.

4 MR. STORIE: Yeah.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now Lamont.

6 MR. FRITSCHER: Thank you.

7 MR. JEFFERSON: It seems to me like everyone
8 has the same problem with all of these provisions of the
9 statute, and that's a problem of notice, and we're all --
10 at least I'm envisioning judgment taken day one, next day
11 a turnover receiver, stuff happens under the statute, and
12 I appreciate the task force -- the deference to the
13 Legislature, but I don't -- it looks to me like we can fix
14 a lot of these problems if we had rules or a rule that
15 governed the period of time before which the judgment is
16 final, if we -- and have some kind of a standard to get
17 relief in that time period, including the appointment of a
18 receiver, and I don't see anything in the statute that
19 would prevent that.

20 So, I mean, this committee at least is real
21 concerned with, and understandably so, an ex parte
22 proceeding during a time when a judgment is not firm, and
23 this statute and all the other provisions we've been
24 talking about, I think, would give us a lot of comfort if
25 we just knew that there was a period of time during which

1 you had to prove certain things before you could get a
2 turnover order.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the rule by tradition
5 has said that a writ of execution can't issue for 30 days
6 after the judgment is signed or I believe until 30 days
7 after the motion for new trial is overruled. Is that not
8 right?

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's right.

10 MS. BROWN: Except on affidavit.

11 MR. ORSINGER: For some kind of emergency.

12 MS. BROWN: Right.

13 MR. ORSINGER: So there's built into that an
14 awareness that a district judge might grant a new trial
15 after signing the judgment, and therefore, we don't want
16 to be executing on property before the judgment we know is
17 going to go up on appeal or go final, and this is a
18 substitute for the execution process for assets that are
19 not subject to execution, and I'm not sure that there's a
20 big policy difference in terms of protecting the rights of
21 the judgment debtor between property that's subject to
22 execution and can't be taken until we know the trial court
23 stands behind the judgment versus intangible rights and
24 other contract rights that can be taken before the judge
25 has even seen whether there's a motion for new trial, much

1 less ruled on it. So an easy fix is to just put the same
2 30-day requirement on here and then that gives everybody
3 time to take stock of the situation, file a motion for new
4 trial, get it denied. Then you file your notice of appeal
5 and you file your supersedeas bond, and I think that's
6 within the power of this committee or the Supreme Court,
7 us to recommend them to do.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl, did you have your
9 hand up?

10 MR. HAMILTON: Yeah. On (e), this agreement
11 for the sale of the property, who is the agreement
12 between, the debtor and creditor or the receiver and the
13 debtor or who?

14 MR. BLENDON: I believe that is a --
15 bringing the contract in, the proposed agreement between
16 the receiver and the buyer of the property.

17 MR. HAMILTON: The receiver and the buyer?

18 MR. BLENDON: That the receiver would enter
19 into, subject to approval of the court.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, it ought to say
22 that. If that's what it is, that's a surprise to me
23 that's who it would be between.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Richard, and
25 then Justice Christopher.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: I think as Bill just said, I
2 mean, my goodness, here's these rules that allow the
3 judgment debtor never to be notified, but the receiver can
4 enter into an agreement to sell his property, and he
5 hadn't had notice of anything.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

7 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: If the Court
8 wants to incorporate the same time limits under this --
9 for the turnover as for the -- or as for execution, that's
10 fine. The only thing that I would like to argue for is
11 that there should be an easy injunctive relief that would
12 prevent transferring assets, selling to third parties,
13 during that interim time period. During that 30, 60, 90,
14 120 days.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Go ahead.

17 MS. WINGATE: Well, I mean, can't the court
18 always order the debtor not to dispose of his assets? I
19 mean, if you really are afraid of that.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mark, I would think so,
21 yeah.

22 MR. BLENDON: I'm sorry, I didn't hear the
23 comment.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Brandy said can't a
25 judge always order a debtor not to dispose of assets if

1 there's a concern about him transferring, disposing,
2 hiding, whatever.

3 MR. BLENDON: Right. I've heard of judges
4 doing that, but I'm not sure how that exactly fits in
5 here, but I guess that would be a factor in considering
6 the ex parte motion.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I didn't get
9 to speak, you called on me.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Judge Yelenosky is
11 next, and then Peter.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I don't
13 really -- I'm missing something here because, Richard
14 Munzinger, you keep saying there's no notice. Unless I'm
15 misreading this, you get the notice of -- I understand the
16 ex parte at the front end, but once a receiver is
17 appointed there has to be notice, right? And before there
18 is an order allowing for sale there has to be notice, and
19 I didn't understand because you were saying, well, maybe
20 that should be explicit. Isn't it already explicit in the
21 rule or am I misreading?

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mark.

23 MR. BLENDON: When I spoke earlier about --
24 I think I spoke to real property, and if I didn't
25 misunderstand the question, I mean, on real property we

1 were talking about that would come before the court and
2 sub (e) does say "contingent upon notice, hearing, and
3 order of the court"; and, yeah, I mean, other than the
4 beginning of the receivership process, at least my
5 understanding of these rules and the statute is that, you
6 know, nobody is going to be running into court ex parte
7 and getting the receiver authority to dispose of the
8 property, pay the creditor, pay the receiver, and be done
9 without notice to the judgment debtor.

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, but
11 Richard's saying your understanding of what happens in
12 Dallas is one thing and what I'm asking you specifically
13 is does the rule say you have to do that in 4, 5, wherever
14 we are? And maybe I'm looking at the wrong part.

15 MR. LEVY: Doesn't this Rule 3(a)(5)
16 authorize the sale of the property before -- under that ex
17 parte order?

18 MR. BLENDON: Are we talking about Rule
19 5(2)?

20 MR. FRITSCHER: No. I think if -- Chip, if I
21 may.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, go ahead, David.

23 MR. FRITSCHER: I think where the tension is,
24 is the difference between turnover of the intangible to
25 the sheriff or constable for execution, in which case that

1 sheriff or constable cannot act without the writ of
2 execution to authorize the sale, and the tension I think
3 is that the receiver has situations where it appears under
4 the rules the receiver could act within that 30-day
5 period, and that's the problem here, so to address
6 Richard's point, perhaps the 30-day issue should apply to
7 the receivership aspect of this because the sheriff and
8 constable can't act, they cannot act without the writ on
9 what has been turned over to them.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Peter had his hand up a
11 long time ago. Peter.

12 MR. KELLY: Talking about what Judge
13 Christopher said, the courts have authority to enter
14 orders prohibiting the transfer under the Uniform
15 Fraudulent Transfer Act, but if there's a rule adopted, it
16 would have to be careful to not infringe upon the
17 evidentiary and pleading requirements set forth by the
18 Legislature in that statute.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Robert, did you
20 have your hand up a minute ago?

21 MR. LEVY: Well, just on that point I want
22 to emphasize there is significant damage that can take
23 place when property is taken over by a receiver, and so
24 that 30 days will not remedy it if we're talking about as
25 soon as the receiver has the property, and the other point

1 is, as we're talking about notice, that under the proposed
2 Rule 3(a)(5), an original order under Rule 2 can be --
3 that could be issued ex parte can include the authority
4 for the receiver to sell the property or the sheriff or
5 constable selling the property, so they can go as far as
6 selling the property before the judgment debtor has
7 notice, as I understand it.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: Yeah, that's clear, I think,
10 from part (f)(1)(A). The first time it looks like the
11 debtor is required to have notice is when the proceeds are
12 going to be distributed. There it's clear you do have
13 notice, you have to give notice to the debtor before they
14 pay the money out, but I haven't seen anything in here
15 that guarantees notice prior to that time.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Maybe it would be appropriate
18 to change 3(a)(5) to say "authorize the sheriff or
19 constable to take custody of the property," rather than to
20 sell it, because you want to get it away from the debtor
21 so that it can't be hidden or moved out of state, but we
22 don't want it sold in 24 hours -- 24 hours after the
23 judgment is signed without notice, so could we not build a
24 little protection in there by saying that what they're
25 going to do on an ex parte basis is take legal custody of

1 it, but then they have to go back to the court to get an
2 order to sell it to a third party.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy. And then Dulcie.

4 MR. LOW: Chip, as I understand Elaine, the
5 Legislature wanted some procedure where you could act
6 before people could hide and conceal their property. Was
7 there any question about treating land differently? It's
8 not easy to hide land from other physical property that
9 you can hide and so forth, and should land be treated
10 differently than the other property? Was that any
11 consideration of the committee? Because we treat land, we
12 have mandatory venue on land. We treat land special in
13 Texas always. Was there any consideration of treating
14 land differently than other assets that were readily
15 disposable, because if you give a deed in fraud of
16 creditor you can set it aside anyway. Was that
17 something --

18 MR. BLENDON: No, I'm not aware of a
19 separate consideration to consider land separate from
20 other property of the judgment debtor.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Very good. All right.
22 Dulcie, sorry, and then Elaine.

23 MS. WINK: I think what Richard Orsinger and
24 others are seeing is there's some tension between Rule
25 3(a)(5) as currently drafted, which specifies the powers

1 of the receiver, and those that are specified in Rule 5 as
2 to the receiver's right to disposition, which requires
3 notice and hearing. So whatever they're disposing of
4 requires notice and hearing, and I think we can do some
5 work on this to make sure that that's clear.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Good. Good.

7 Elaine, and then Carl.

8 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Yeah, I hate to bring
9 this up because it's further shocking, but --

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Tell Munzinger not to
11 listen.

12 PROFESSOR CARLSON: There is a court of
13 appeals opinion, and it is a court of appeals opinion --

14 MR. ORSINGER: Just a court of appeals
15 opinion.

16 PROFESSOR CARLSON: One of those.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now, now.

18 PROFESSOR CARLSON: That allowed the
19 seizure -- the turnover, I'm sorry, of property, requiring
20 the turnover of property by a judgment debtor of property
21 outside the United States, which, of course, would not be
22 subject easily to levy.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There you have it. Carl.

24 MR. HAMILTON: Did I understand you to say
25 that the sheriff or constable has to get a writ of

1 execution?

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie says "yes."

3 MR. HAMILTON: In addition to this order?

4 MS. WINK: Yes.

5 MR. FRITSCHKE: Yes.

6 MS. BROWN: And if I may speak to that, I
7 believe that's correct, because the statute actually says
8 not "as in execution," but "turnover to the constable for
9 execution." There is a practice that's going on across
10 the state where judgment creditors have been getting
11 turnover orders ordering property turned over to the
12 sheriff or constable, and they've -- the sheriff or
13 constable is requiring a fee separate from the execution
14 and is acting on the turnover order without a writ of
15 execution in hand. I don't think that's right, but,
16 again, it's being done.

17 My preferred -- I rarely -- I never use a
18 receiver. Never. I like collecting my own judgments, but
19 there are times when I have a writ of execution out where
20 the judgment debtor's got rolling stock and I need them
21 ordered to bring it to the constable for execution, you
22 know, bring it to deputy so-and-so at the constable's
23 office or wherever he directs, and so I use the turnover
24 order in connection with that writ of execution. So I do
25 believe that the constable needs to have a live writ in

1 hand if the turnover order is ordering the property to the
2 sheriff or constable to sell.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's -- okay.

4 MR. ORSINGER: I think there's another kind
5 of subtext here, and that is that the -- the whole
6 turnover process is at least theoretically only available
7 for property that's nonexempt that cannot readily be
8 levied upon, which means something other than land, and
9 yet I understand now from the practitioners that if you
10 can find a single asset that's not -- cannot be readily
11 levied on then you can use this turnover process to
12 substitute for the ordinary execution process, which has
13 notice built into it. No?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The task force is shaking
15 their heads "no."

16 MR. ORSINGER: Then I misunderstood.

17 MS. BROWN: No, I think, if I may, there are
18 some receivers who treat it that way, and there are some
19 orders that are issued that way. I believe they overstep
20 the original bounds of what the turnover proceeding was
21 all about.

22 MR. ORSINGER: Well, then perhaps our rules
23 should make it clear that whether it's a turnover order or
24 a receiver appointed under these rules, they are not to be
25 selling land. Land is subject to execution. We have 150

1 years of rules on executing on land, and can we make it
2 clear that these orders are not supposed to be ordering 48
3 hours, no notice, sales by agreement between the receiver
4 and a buyer? Because that's I think problematic for
5 almost everybody.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Bill, and then
7 Richard, and then we're going to move on to contempt.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think the statute is
9 very hard to interpret, but, you know, to say execution
10 means writ of fieri facias, you know, rather than
11 enforcement, is -- however the enforcement is done is, you
12 know, just a very -- very debatable interpretation of
13 ambiguous language. So I think there are a lot of issues
14 here, like that are related to the practice, the
15 interpretation that people have given to the language
16 doing the best they can, and that maybe we ought to try to
17 make it a little clearer as to what the better
18 interpretation actually is.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Last comment on Rule 5.
20 Richard Munzinger.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: I want to join Richard
22 Orsinger's concern about execution of real property. If
23 the statute is intended to apply only to property that is
24 not subject to the ordinary enforcement remedies of
25 execution, attachment, garnishment, what's the difference

1 between taking a bank account using this procedure as
2 distinct from using garnishment? It doesn't seem to me to
3 make sense. You can't garnish an account, can you,
4 without notice to the account holder? I mean, if I have
5 shares of stock that are in the custody of my stock
6 broker, can you use a turnover order even though those are
7 available to a writ of execution? And if the practice is
8 to use the turnover order as a substitute for those
9 time-honored writs, I think you have a problem, a serious
10 problem.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's go on to
12 Rule 6 and 7 and then we can eat, so you guys will judge
13 when we -- is there any problem with Rule 6 about
14 punishing disobedience by contempt?

15 MR. GILSTRAP: Is that already in the rule
16 or --

17 MS. BROWN: In the statute.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It's in the statute.

19 MR. BLENDON: Yes, it is.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's go to 7.
21 Justice Hecht. I'm sorry, Justice Gray.

22 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I've got a number of
23 problems with Rule 6. I apologize for that and the delay
24 of lunch, but that single sentence has a host of problems
25 in it, and while it may be in the statute like that, I

1 think we really need to recommend to the Court
2 clarification. I'll try to do this very quickly.

3 First, for comparative purposes, see Rule
4 692 regarding disobedience of an injunction as sort of a
5 whole paragraph on the -- what happens in the event of a
6 disobedience of an order. It starts off with "a court."
7 It doesn't specify whether it has to be the court that
8 issued the turnover order or another court and can another
9 court enforce that. "May punish," that implies a criminal
10 contempt, which is very different than a civil contempt.
11 If you notice in the injunction order it talks about
12 purging -- the person that violates it or is disobedient
13 of it can be held in contempt until they purge themselves
14 of the contempt.

15 That is a civil contempt proceeding as
16 opposed to punishment, which is typically money or days in
17 jail, regardless of whether or not they've already purged
18 themselves of the contempt. Disobedience is going to be a
19 fact question, going to have to be probably a hearing, "of
20 a turnover order as contempt," and then the question is
21 regardless of which court is doing the contempt
22 proceeding, whose motion is it going to be on? Is it
23 going to be on the party's motion or a court's motion?
24 For how long after the disobedience can this presumably
25 criminal contempt proceeding be started? And because it's

1 criminal contempt and the fine, if you will, will be going
2 to the state as opposed to the party, who is the other
3 party to the other side of that proceeding? How long
4 after the violation or the order regarding the turnover
5 can you pursue this disobedience? I mean, are we talking
6 six months, two years, four years after the order, can you
7 still do it, and there's I guess some discrepancy in my
8 mind between the title of the rule and the text of the
9 rule because it's one is termed as enforcement of the
10 turnover order and the other is for punishment for
11 disobedience. Enforcement is more in the line of a civil
12 until you purge yourself of the contempt, excuse me, of
13 the violation, and so there's just a whole lot of issues
14 in that very short sentence that I think you could use
15 probably Rule 692 as a pattern to flesh it out some, and
16 with those comments I'll --

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But other than
18 that you think it's a great rule?

19 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: And I could not find
20 anything wrong with the phrase "turnover order," so --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

22 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I, frankly,
23 question whether this is needed. It's an order of the
24 court. It's enforceable. It's subject to the course of
25 contempt, it's subject to criminal contempt, just under

1 the common law; and as Tom says, we raise a whole bunch of
2 issues by putting it in here standing alone without any
3 framework around it.

4 MS. BROWN: I can answer that.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Donna or Dulcie.

6 MS. BROWN: Or Dulcie, and it's because so
7 many courts say that this is an order to pay money, and
8 therefore, I can't hold you in contempt for failure to pay
9 money. Just to clarify and also because it's in the
10 statute that it says it's enforceable by contempt, just to
11 clarify that we're not imprisoning somebody for failure to
12 pay a debt, and there has been discussion about that and
13 dissents in the Supreme Court, is this imprisonment for
14 debt, and so this just clarifies that --

15 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Could you
16 speak up? I'm sorry, we can't hear.

17 MS. BROWN: There's been -- there was at
18 least in one case in the Supreme Court in a dissent a
19 concern that enforcement of a turnover order was
20 considered imprisonment for debt, and so this just brings
21 along the statute's provision for enforcement by contempt
22 and hopefully clarifies that it's -- that that's what it's
23 for.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie, final word on
25 Rule 6.

1 MS. WINK: Yes, final word, and Judge Gray,
2 not that I want you to get real comfortable with the part
3 of the injunctive rule that you were looking at because by
4 the brilliance of those who were in the room six or so
5 months ago we addressed changes to that in injunctions,
6 and what was ultimately decided at least here amongst the
7 advisory committee was to just say that the court may
8 punish a violation of the injunctive order by contempt.
9 The reason that that was decided upon was because the
10 whole issue of contempt, civil and criminal, is too broad
11 a spectrum to cover with too many rules and case
12 authorities to provide otherwise.

13 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: And can I have a final
14 retort?

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I knew you would want
16 that.

17 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I will only add to what
18 I have previously said, a lot of things have happened with
19 regard to my research on this issue since then that I
20 won't go into here, but that's why I was able to identify
21 so many problems.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Great. Rule
23 7. Frank.

24 MR. GILSTRAP: Rule 7 has a limitation on --
25 it limits -- it gives you a period of time during which

1 you have to have the hearing after you file the motion,
2 but is there any limit on how long when you can file the
3 motion? Can I wait a year?

4 MR. BLENDON: I'm not aware of any
5 limitation on that.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: Do we want one? I mean, you
7 know, I mean, I presume the property is gone, but maybe we
8 would be setting them up for some type of wrongful
9 collection, you get the judge to say that "I'm going to
10 dissolve the order." It looks like it could be done at
11 any time.

12 MR. BLENDON: I mean, they're going to come
13 in with an application to distribute, and I think those
14 issues are going to have to be raised at that point or
15 they're going to be waived. That's all I think.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Does this not interface with
18 the body of rules that we've already discussed about
19 putting third party ownership of seized property in issue
20 in a trial in seven days, and remember all of that process
21 we went through that, and does it dovetail? Would that
22 not apply to this proceeding?

23 MR. BLENDON: I'm not aware of specifically,
24 but as to third party property in the hands of third
25 parties, I mean, there is a number of cases out there, and

1 there is no clear distinction about when the third -- if
2 the third party is claiming a right in the property then
3 they don't belong in a receivership; and if it's clear,
4 though, that I'm a judgment debtor and Donna has my
5 vehicle, then you can go to Donna and get it through a
6 receivership if she is not claiming an interest in it, but
7 I don't have any --

8 MR. ORSINGER: But what I was saying is
9 we've got a body of rules about a third party having an
10 immediate trial on the right to possess. Dulcie, I don't
11 know, you remember that, don't you?

12 MS. WINK: Yes. Yes. It's the trial of
13 right of property rules, and those would still come into
14 play, absolutely.

15 MR. ORSINGER: So are we -- is this
16 provision about moving the court, is that meant to embody
17 all of those procedures, or is this shortcut and avoid all
18 of that -- all of those discussions we had?

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy, will you yield to
20 Donna?

21 MR. LOW: Yeah, I yield.

22 MS. BROWN: The whole reason that we put in
23 a provision for dissolution or modification of the order
24 was to give the judgment debtor an opportunity to go in
25 and ask the court for relief at the trial court level.

1 This would take into consideration several things,
2 including the fact that it might have been an ex parte
3 hearing or that there is a change of circumstances of the
4 debtor that in the equity of the court the court might
5 decide to modify the writ so that -- and many of these
6 turnover orders are interlocutory, not subject to appeal,
7 so instead of dealing with it at a mandamus level and not
8 being able to deal with the change of circumstances,
9 assuming it is an ongoing order, and some of them are,
10 this was -- this was really for debtor's rights, if y'all
11 can believe that from a bunch of creditors lawyers, but
12 that's what we did this for, was to have a way that the
13 judgment debtor could come in and get relief from an order
14 on a very fast -- in a fast approach.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Great, thanks,
16 Donna. Buddy.

17 MR. LOW: But my question is like arguing
18 before a court, a lot of times I don't think I understand
19 what I'm saying, but when I asked treating land
20 differently, and on a receivership you do have a specific
21 provision, 5(e), about real property. Why did you just
22 distinguish real property there? And notice has to be
23 given and so forth.

24 MR. BLENDON: My understanding was that that
25 was put in there to -- because of the importance of real

1 property and title and the humbling effect all of that has
2 on the receiver that the receiver wants the court to bless
3 that before he carries through and concludes the sale of
4 property.

5 MR. LOW: But I can get an order -- I don't
6 have to give the notice and hearing and so forth. If I'm
7 the person that has the judgment against someone, I can
8 sell the property without that, but if a receiver is
9 appointed he can't.

10 MR. BLENDON: Subject to approval of the
11 court, if I'm understanding you. I'm not certain if I
12 did.

13 MR. LOW: Okay.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, yeah, Carl.

15 MR. HAMILTON: I still have this problem
16 with Rule 21a refers to serving all parties. This is
17 after judgment. We don't know who parties are at this
18 point, and we don't know whether the lawyers are still the
19 same lawyers in the case, so there needs to be something
20 about how we know where these people are to get them
21 served.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dulcie.

23 MS. WINK: You raise a very important issue,
24 and that was discussed at the task force level, and so the
25 issue is some people do not represent the judgment debtor

1 post-judgment. As a matter of practice I think Donna and
2 others, I could be wrong, are very good at providing the
3 21a notice not only to the attorney but also sending it by
4 certified mail or whatever process to the defendant or the
5 debtor just to make sure that that notice is covered.

6 Now, technically speaking, if there is a
7 change in the attorney or a change in the debtor's
8 address, that's supposed to be provided to the court
9 either pursuant to the rules and/or pursuant to Civil
10 Practice and Remedy statute, section 30.015, but you raise
11 a good point, and I personally would suggest that it's a
12 good idea to specify that until that shakes out that
13 notice should be given to all attorneys of record as well
14 as directly to the parties so that I, if I was trying to
15 collect, would not violate ethical rules by sending notice
16 to a party that until recently I know was represented.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Robert.

18 MR. LEVY: I might misunderstand this, but
19 it seems like there's an inconsistency between provisions
20 (b) and -- or, I'm sorry, (a) and (c) in that you say a
21 hearing is required, but a court can decide without a
22 hearing. We can decide on affidavits. Is a hearing
23 required for a modification, and if so then you should
24 maybe clarify that the court has to hold the hearing. It
25 can't just decide on the papers.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Roger.

2 MR. HUGHES: I've been a little concerned
3 about the effect of filing a supersedeas bond, because, I
4 mean, if the defendant is fortunate enough to be able to
5 do it after one of these things there's still a little
6 problem. If you have a writ of execution out or a writ of
7 garnishment, you file a supersedeas bond, and the clerk
8 without the intervention of the judge can just issue a
9 writ of supersedeas to shut down the execution, but under
10 a turnover order, that's like a mandatory injunction
11 against the judgment debtor, and he has to perform it
12 until ordered otherwise, and it would require a court
13 order to relieve him of performing the obligation or face
14 contempt, and under this rule it would appear that even if
15 the debtor files a supersedeas bond -- and I'm just
16 assuming for the argument that it's adequate to supersede
17 the underlying judgment, that doesn't halt his obligations
18 of either him or the receiver to perform the turnover
19 order, and somebody would be required to file a motion to
20 dissolve, which under the rule would require it be set no
21 sooner than three days down the road, and et cetera, and
22 all the while the debtor is risking contempt by not
23 performing the order.

24 So, I mean, I'm not sure how this is handled
25 in practice, and that may be the answer to the question,

1 but otherwise it might be a good idea to build into the
2 Rule 7 some sort of safety valve that if you have one of
3 those cases where the person manages to scrape together a
4 supersedeas bond, they have a quick and adequate remedy to
5 bring everything to a screeching halt and save themselves
6 from contempt or having their property sold before the
7 judge can modify the turnover order and set it aside.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right. After
9 lunch at 1:00 o'clock we're going to talk about expedited
10 actions and then tomorrow we're going to go back to the
11 ancillary task force and talk about executions, and
12 hopefully they won't execute all of us, but for the moment
13 we'll stand in recess and be back at 1:00.

14 (Recess from 12:08 p.m. to 1:07 p.m.)

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. We have
16 temporarily left the ancillary field, with great regret,
17 Elaine, I'm sure, and now we're going to take up expedited
18 actions, which are called for in House Bill 274 and the
19 statute, which is now part of 22.004, subsection (h), of
20 the Government Code; and the Court appointed a task force,
21 chaired by former Chief Justice Phillips, who has
22 submitted a report and some draft rules; and Justice
23 Phillips, as we know, is not able to be with us because of
24 the redistricting lawsuit in San Antonio having a hearing
25 today, so capably in his place is Judge Alan Waldrop and

1 David Chamberlain, who are going to talk to us about
2 whatever they want to talk to us about, but we're going to
3 start with the issue that was the most contentious in the
4 task force and which we have received some correspondence
5 and e-mails, including one from George Christian, which
6 came in yesterday afternoon; and Angie is distributing
7 that to everybody. It is on the subject of voluntary
8 versus mandatory, and George represents the Texas Civil
9 Justice League and comes out on the side of voluntary, and
10 so you'll see that. We've also posted this, I believe,
11 Angie, to our website, as we have all the materials that
12 have come in on this.

13 MS. SENNEFF: Not yet.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So without further ado,
15 David and Judge Waldrop, whoever wants to go first goes
16 first, and tell us -- if you'd address yourself to the
17 issue of mandatory versus voluntary and then we'll come
18 back to you for other issues. Who wants to go first?

19 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: David, do you have
20 a preference? I'm down here. And also, I don't mind kind
21 of ham and egging it a bit.

22 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Okay.

23 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's completely
24 fine.

25 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We're used to doing that.

1 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah. I'll just
2 introduce the subject then. Probably the single -- the
3 committee met four times, the task force, excuse me, met
4 four times and had a fair amount of communication via
5 e-mail to discuss a variety of things, and there was a
6 consensus on nearly every component of what eventually was
7 put in here with the one exception being whether there
8 should be any mandatory aspect of the new rules, and that
9 was one on which there really wasn't a clear consensus
10 that the task force was pretty close to evenly divided on
11 that, on that issue.

12 So we can start with that one, and I'll
13 frame it. The question really came down to should
14 whatever the court adopts to address cases below \$100,000,
15 in total, by the way, should any aspect of those rules be
16 mandatory for the parties involved, or should it be --
17 should they apply only if all the parties consent to it,
18 and I frame it that way because the -- one of the things
19 that we would like everyone to bear in mind, and it's
20 apparent when you look at these rules, is that the
21 mandatory piece of the rule is mandatory only in certain
22 ways, and it's important that everybody understand how
23 it's mandatory and how it isn't in deciding what you think
24 about it.

25 There are -- because there was not a

1 consensus on this piece of the process, the task force
2 ended up reporting out basically two versions of the draft
3 proposal, but even that's mildly confusing because a lot
4 of it overlaps. One version that has a mandatory
5 component to it also has the voluntary piece as well, so
6 the folks that were in favor of that version were in favor
7 of passing a two-prong set of rules, one that had a
8 mandatory component and another which had a lot more -- is
9 a lot more restrictive. Because it's consensual it can be
10 a lot more restrictive, and you have both of them.

11 The folks that were not in favor of having a
12 mandatory component and wanted a strictly consensual set
13 of rules then are proposing for the Court to adopt just
14 the voluntary piece alone without the mandatory component,
15 but it's important to know that the voluntary piece is the
16 same with respect to both proposals. It's not different.
17 There was consensus that if you had a voluntary -- the
18 voluntary piece of it should look like the committee --
19 the task force was in agreement that if there was going to
20 be one, it should look like the one looks here.

21 Getting to the mandatory component, which
22 was the piece there wasn't a consensus on, the
23 mandatory -- the way the mandatory -- proposed mandatory
24 rule would work, which is proposed Rule 168, is that
25 basically the plaintiff would have the ability to plead

1 into or out of the rule. It would apply to cases in which
2 the amount in controversy was no more than \$100,000 and
3 here's what's important, inclusive of attorney's fees,
4 expenses, everything. The only thing it doesn't include
5 is costs and fees upon appeal. So if you've got that kind
6 of dispute, the plaintiff can basically elect to plead
7 into it. If a party asks for the plaintiff to plead
8 whether you affirmatively plead whether you come within
9 this rule or not, you're required to plead one way or the
10 other.

11 Now, there is a -- if the plaintiff does
12 elect to plead into it, then a couple of things get
13 triggered. One is if it -- if you're in it and you stay
14 in it, the plaintiff cannot recover a judgment for more
15 than \$100,000, period. The task force thought that that
16 would be -- that had to be part of the trade-off for
17 forcing defendants to be in it under certain
18 circumstances. There are a couple of escape hatches out
19 of that mandatory rule. One is on motion by any party on
20 a showing of good cause, so if you have an usual case and
21 you want to -- the plaintiffs have pled you into it and
22 you're a defendant and you want to get out of it, then
23 your option, the way you get out of it under this
24 proposal, would be to file a motion with the court, and
25 the court would decide whether to let you out of this

1 procedure or not, and it has to be to be on showing of
2 good cause.

3 The other way to get out of it is just by
4 having any pleading come into the case between the two
5 parties that exceeds \$100,000; and so, for example, a
6 counterclaim. A counterclaim would keep -- by defendant
7 for more than \$100,000 would kick you out of this
8 proceeding. There is not -- this was a point that was
9 discussed at length because it was complicated, but
10 everybody eventually agreed we should not do this in a
11 rule. There is not a procedure in the rule for examining
12 the goodness or badness of a pleading that pleads outside
13 of the rule over \$100,000, so there's not a procedure for
14 having a little mini-trial in front of the court about
15 whether or not that pleading is, in fact, truthful or not
16 truthful. The rule just says if you plead it, you're out
17 of this process, and all that means is, is you're back in
18 under the regular rules that we're all familiar with. So
19 that's a -- that's conceptually something I think is a
20 major piece of this and well worth everybody's thought
21 about what you think about that one way or another.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So, Judge, if I can just
23 interrupt, so a plaintiff at the outset can plead in or
24 out. They can plead \$101,000 and they're out, or they can
25 plead 100,000 or less and they're in, but a defendant can

1 also plead out of it is what I want to -- if I'm
2 understanding you, by filing a counterclaim for \$105,000.

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct. That's
4 the way it's set up now.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Both sides have
7 that option. Now, if the defendant doesn't have -- this
8 is the mandatory piece of it, and here I'll just tell you
9 what it is, because otherwise it's not -- as a practical
10 matter not very mandatory, but the mandatory piece is
11 this: If you're a defendant and you don't have and cannot
12 in good faith plead a counterclaim in excess of \$100,000
13 and if you cannot show good cause to the satisfaction of
14 the court to get out of it then as a defendant you are --
15 you are stuck in it, and so you have to participate in it
16 unless you can meet those other requirements. That's the
17 mandatory piece of it, and that's the piece that got the
18 most discussion, as you can imagine, in the task force,
19 and that was the piece that we could not get total
20 consensus on, and there were truly very mixed views about
21 it.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What was the vote on
23 that?

24 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It was -- kind of
25 depending on how you counted it, it was about six-five.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think that's what
2 Justice Phillips's report says, isn't it?

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I think that's
4 right.

5 MR. GILSTRAP: Chip, one point of
6 clarification. If I plead \$65,000 and you file a
7 counterclaim for \$36,000, taking the aggregate over
8 100,000, am I out?

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No. The amount on
10 controversy on the claim has to be in excess of.

11 MR. GILSTRAP: It says "only monetary relief
12 aggregating \$100,000."

13 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: On a claim.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: One claim. Justice
15 Bland.

16 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Well, I read it the
17 way Frank read it. It says "in which all claimants
18 affirmatively plead that they seek only monetary relief
19 aggregating a hundred or less."

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, that's --

21 MR. GILSTRAP: It needs to be clarified.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- something we need to
23 talk about.

24 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That may well need
25 to be clarified.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We'll get to that when we
2 get to the --

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: The idea -- I will
4 tell you that the idea behind it is what I stated, is that
5 it's got to be a -- your claims have to exceed \$100,000.
6 If you both had claims of 90, say, and you both said that,
7 that is not intended for that to fall outside of this.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Buddy.

9 MR. LOW: Chip, one question. There could
10 be cases, and this is only based --

11 MR. MUNZINGER: We can't hear you, Buddy.

12 MR. LOW: There could be cases like a
13 professional gets sued for malpractice, 20,000. He
14 doesn't care about that, but I mean, it's more valuable to
15 him, you know, that he not be found guilty of malpractice.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're stealing David's
17 thunder here.

18 MR. LOW: Huh?

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David's going to address
20 that, that point.

21 MR. LOW: Well, okay. I wasn't trying to
22 get any thunder. I was just kind of self-interest. Okay.

23 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's absolutely
24 right.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Be patient, you'll hear

1 that.

2 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: There was
3 recognition in the task force that there are cases where
4 the amount of controversy is really not the thing
5 necessarily in controversy, and it could be that that
6 thing requires a lot more discovery than this rule would
7 allow or a lot more due process than this rule would
8 allow. Defamation claims certainly can fall in that kind
9 of category. Situations where the thing being fought over
10 does -- perhaps doesn't have a particular monetary value
11 or ascertainable monetary value, but it has a lot of value
12 to the parties, and the thought behind that is, number
13 one, you -- the rule is limited to monetary claims, and so
14 nonmonetary claims don't get covered by this rule at all.
15 If you make a nonmonetary claim, that kicks you out.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Could a defendant make a
17 nonmonetary claim for a declaratory judgment and kick it
18 out?

19 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes. Yeah, that's
20 the thought behind it. If you make a nonmonetary claim
21 it's just not -- this rule is not intended to cover it.
22 Now, even that doesn't catch all the cases like what you
23 articulated, and the thought behind that is that those
24 would be caught by a good cause exception.

25 MR. LOW: Good cause.

1 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's where it
2 would be, and so if that's not sufficient then it's not
3 sufficient.

4 MR. LOW: But would the defendant have the
5 option of making that? I mean, defendant is just worried
6 about saving his reputation. Plaintiff wants to really
7 destroy that reputation. He doesn't care how much money
8 he gets, but can -- how can defendant then get out of it
9 other than good cause?

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: He can't other than
11 good cause. If the plaintiff pleads into it and the
12 defendant really wants out, his out is good cause.

13 MR. LOW: Okay.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill's got a question.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The statute talks about
16 claims for damages, and that's what you mean by monetary
17 relief, right?

18 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Even though it's a lot
20 less clear what monetary relief means.

21 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Well, the proposed
22 rule actually uses the term "monetary relief."

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I would suggest
24 using the term "damages" because I know what that means.
25 "Monetary relief," I'm not so sure.

1 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Okay. I'll just
2 continue outlining a little bit more and then turn the
3 floor over to my colleague, David. There was general
4 consensus that the discovery piece of this would need to
5 be truncated more than level one and would need to replace
6 level one. There was not general agreement -- although,
7 the proposal is unanimously as to what the changes to the
8 discovery piece of it should be, it's unanimous, but you
9 can imagine when you're sitting and talking about whether
10 there should be 10 interrogatories or 20 interrogatories
11 or 25 interrogatories, that's a matter of taste, and
12 everybody is going to have a different view about that.
13 We eventually just kind of got to a compromise number of
14 15, 15 and 15, but what I wanted to point out about that
15 is probably the most -- in my view probably the most
16 significant change to the discovery piece is that it's
17 really designed to rely on the disclosure mechanism for
18 this, and what was added to the disclosure piece of this
19 is we picked up and added to this a requirement to
20 disclose documents much like the Federal requirement on
21 disclosure documents that support or that support or don't
22 support a claim or defense.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's important. Is it
24 just that do support a claim and do support a defense, or
25 does it include don't support a claim and don't support a

1 defense?

2 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's exactly like
3 the Federal rule, and so it would be both. It goes both
4 ways.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. I don't think
6 that --

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, the Federal rule is
8 just supporting stuff.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Supporting stuff.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You hide the bad stuff.

11 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It mimics the
12 Federal rule.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: There are a couple
15 of other significant pieces to this, one that received a
16 fair amount of discussion and was somewhat problematic is
17 do you mandate by rule any type of expedited trial
18 setting. There was a fair amount of discussion because
19 doing that 254 counties wide with as many different
20 systems as we have in Texas is a difficult thing. At the
21 end of the day the committee or the task force opted to
22 have as part of the rule a mandate that if a party
23 requests it the trial court is supposed to set a trial
24 within 90 days of the close of discovery. Now, what we --
25 what the task force did not propose was what happens if

1 the court declines to do that, and so there's not a remedy
2 built into the rule that suggests something is going to
3 happen if that doesn't happen. So, you know, as you
4 can -- I can imagine in this room there are a lot of
5 different views about what that is going to do or not do,
6 but there is a piece in here that says, "Trial court, if
7 somebody requests it, you're supposed to set a trial
8 within 90 days of the close of discovery."

9 Discovery is set at 180 days from basically
10 the time that somebody starts it by sending a discovery
11 request and then it's closed. Pleading in or out is an
12 interesting piece of this because, as I said, any pleading
13 that comes in kicks you out, even if it comes in late. So
14 maybe you've been in the process for a long time -- this
15 received a fair amount of discussion as to what to do
16 about this, and it's a hard question, but even -- where we
17 ended up was even if you've been in the process a long
18 time, if a pleading comes in no later than 30 days after
19 the close of discovery that would kick you out, you're
20 out, and you basically restart the same way you would
21 restart under the current rules. It picks up that same
22 type of notion, and so that's an aspect of it that I think
23 has got some complications to it and is worth careful
24 thought, but that's where this mandatory piece comes in.
25 Of course, the voluntary rule doesn't have any type of

1 mechanism like that because it doesn't need it because
2 it's voluntary.

3 A couple of other pieces that are worth
4 noting, one is that the rule would provide that a court
5 cannot order you to mediation, so it would cut out that
6 cost, but you can still -- obviously you could agree to
7 mediate, not anything that prevents that, but a court
8 cannot order you to mediate or do any other type of AR.
9 Another thing that we tried to do with this proposal was
10 eliminate pretrial Daubert-Robinson motions. You can
11 still do them, but you do them at the time of trial so
12 that expense is kicked down the road to the trial.
13 Obviously that -- and that received a fair amount of
14 discussion and debate, because -- and there were people
15 with two minds about it, that, well, does it save money or
16 not save money to do it pretrial or not pretrial.
17 Eventually there was a consensus that doing it all
18 pretrial at the -- at the end of the day it tended to make
19 these cases more expensive and we should eliminate that,
20 so that's part of the proposal.

21 And then one last piece is we've put
22 together a form affidavit to go with the rule that would
23 provide a mechanism by affidavit to prove up medical
24 expenses. We at first picked up the same exact language
25 that already exists in the rules, but in looking at it we

1 noticed that that form affidavit does not actually track
2 the rule of evidence, and so we tweaked our affidavit a
3 bit and were asking the Supreme Court to look at the form
4 of the affidavit to see if they think the other one should
5 be changed. They should be the same. There shouldn't be
6 two different form affidavits in the rule, but which form
7 should they follow, the one we've attached or the other
8 one.

9 Now, one thing that that affidavit form
10 would not do, it would provide -- what it does do and what
11 it doesn't do, one thing, what it does is it provides --
12 it's a means of providing prima facie proof of medical
13 expenses. It is not designed to answer the paid or
14 incurred question. It's designed to just get proof of
15 medical expenses before the court, but not to
16 presumptively answer the paid or incurred issue, which is
17 lurking out there. That still can be fought over if the
18 parties go out and marshal their evidence to do it.

19 That's essentially the outline of the
20 mandatory rule. The thought behind the mandatory piece is
21 that -- the basic thought is that the current level one in
22 effect becomes -- is pretty much voluntary. Also, if you
23 wanted to agree, if the parties wanted to agree to any
24 type of truncated procedure, they could today, and we just
25 don't see it much and that if we're going to start

1 capturing some of these lower value cases and reducing the
2 costs and expenses of them, this -- through a rule, then
3 the thought of the folks that were in favor of the
4 mandatory component was some aspect of it is going to need
5 to be mandatory, otherwise it's just not going to be very
6 effective. That's the basic thought.

7 The -- my understanding is that, you know,
8 there's -- the counter of that, of course, is if you -- as
9 soon as you start making any aspect of this mandatory,
10 well, then you start cutting down on the due process that
11 our current system has for these types of cases, and those
12 of us on the committee who were in favor of this mandatory
13 component were of the view that, yes, that's right, it
14 does, but if you don't -- if you don't make it some piece
15 of it mandatory, it won't have the effect that we want,
16 and that's just -- cutting back on the amount of process
17 available is really what we're trying to do so that it's
18 not as expensive, and so that was the basic thought, and
19 with that, let me turn it over to my friend David.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. David Chamberlain.

21 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Good afternoon, everybody,
22 and thank you for the invitation. I think Alan did a
23 really good job of laying it out for you. I think in your
24 materials you also have a letter from the -- that I
25 authored for a working group, and also I think in your

1 materials you have a copy of an e-mail to Chip from George
2 Christian, who is of counsel to the Texas Civil Justice
3 League, one of the leading tort reform associations in the
4 state. I served with Alan on the Supreme Court task force
5 and on expedited actions, and as Alan pointed out, one of
6 the rules that you have before you is a purely voluntary
7 rule, and let me just give you a little background and a
8 little history on this that may give you kind of a better
9 idea of how we got to where we are.

10 I also served on the Tex-ABOTA and TTLA/TADC
11 HB 274 working group, and that's a mouthful. I think
12 everybody knows, but I still need to go ahead and say it.
13 This was comprised of representatives from each of those
14 three groups. The Texas Trial Lawyers Association, which
15 you know is principally composed of plaintiffs' lawyers;
16 the Texas Association of Defense Counsel is primarily
17 composed of defense and commercial litigation lawyers; and
18 the Texas Chapter of the American Board of Trial
19 Advocates, which is also known as Tex-ABOTA, is pretty
20 much composed in equal parts of plaintiffs' and defense
21 lawyers, and it's an invitation-only organization of
22 lawyers who have a requisite number of jury trials to a
23 conclusion.

24 We all got together in the same room, which
25 was a feat in and of itself, and the first meeting was

1 mostly a scratching of eyes and hair pulling, but once we
2 got beyond that we started having many, many hours of
3 productive meetings and a pretty good exchange between the
4 two groups. Ultimately after draft and redraft this
5 working group unanimously agreed to support and support
6 only a voluntary rule, and let me start off by saying
7 this. Although there was hair pulling and some scratching
8 going on amongst the working group members, the working
9 group to a man and woman was always -- fully embraced this
10 concept of expedited actions, fully embraced it and fully
11 support it and to this day.

12 We want to see a rule, the working group
13 does, and we want to see a rule that will work, and we
14 think the best way to achieve that is by a voluntary rule.
15 We think that you can do a lot more with a voluntary rule.
16 You can limit the size of the jury to six. You can limit
17 the number of challenges, peremptory challenges, to three.
18 You can limit the length of the trial. We suggest that
19 you limit it to five hours per side for everything, except
20 bench conferences, charge conference. So, in other words,
21 you've got to fit your voir dire, your opening, your
22 evidence, your cross-examination, and your closing all
23 into that five hours.

24 So where did we come up with five hours?
25 Five hours, the idea there is this trial will be completed

1 from soup to nuts in two days. In other words, you'll go
2 in on Monday morning, you will pick your jury, and you
3 will be finished by Tuesday afternoon. The jury will
4 start their -- the case will be turned over to the jury
5 late Tuesday afternoon or sooner if you can do it. Also,
6 we suggest that -- and Alan covered this. We suggest that
7 mediation not be ordered. Mediation in a small case is
8 kind of an expensive item. You've got to spend at least a
9 half a day. You've got to pay four or five hundred
10 dollars at a minimum. You have to get your client off of
11 work. You have to fly your claims representative in from
12 Hartford, Connecticut, and all for the claims
13 representative to tell the plaintiff, "We're going to
14 offer you a fair amount for this particular case, and
15 that's nothing." "Well, why are you here?" Well, because
16 the rules require it, either the judge ordered it or it's
17 a standing order.

18 We think that the parties -- and, you know,
19 mediation has become so ubiquitous. The parties are going
20 to mediate it if it's a case that should be mediated. If
21 it's going to be one of these cases where the claims rep
22 is going to come in and say, "Hey, I'm just here booking
23 time. I'm not here to offer you anything," then we should
24 not be flying people in from Connecticut or Dallas or
25 Atlanta, and we should not be taking plaintiffs off of

1 work for something like that. You know, in addition to
2 mediation, there's other ways to do it. You can always do
3 it .the old-fashioned way and simply pick up the phone and
4 settle it over the phone. We think that that's an
5 unnecessary expense that the parties can voluntarily agree
6 to, but it should not be ordered.

7 And let me go back to something that's
8 unique to the voluntary rule. There are limits on your
9 appellate remedies as well as what you can file a motion
10 for new trial for. Now, what's the idea behind that, you
11 ask. Well, Chief Justice Jefferson gave a state of the
12 judiciary speech I want to say a couple of sessions ago
13 that said we are losing business at the courthouse to
14 arbitration, we need to get some of that business back.
15 Well, here's one of the ways that we think that this can
16 be done, and that is mirror the appellate remedies to that
17 which is available in arbitration. So, in other words,
18 judicial misconduct, jury misconduct, fraud, corruption,
19 you would be limited to that.

20 Now, these are things that I'm talking
21 about, not mediation, but I'm talking about limiting the
22 size of the jury, limiting the length of the trial,
23 limiting appellate remedies, limiting the number of
24 peremptory challenges. These are things that cannot be
25 done in a mandatory rule. Why is that? Well, you run

1 into the Constitution. That's a problem. And you run
2 into other statutes. That's a problem. But the parties
3 could voluntarily agree to waive those rights and to come
4 in to this voluntary procedure and expedite this case.
5 Now, why would somebody want to give up an appellate
6 right? Well, the reason is that under both versions of
7 this rule it's capped at \$100,000, and we're unanimously
8 -- our task force is unanimously supportive of that. So
9 this is designed to be a procedure to be available to the
10 parties that just want a quick answer. In other words,
11 they want a "yes" or a "no," and they want it in two days,
12 and once they get their answer they're going to live with
13 it.

14 So, in other words, you enter into this
15 procedure knowing that whatever it is, either between zero
16 and \$100,000, you're going to live with it, and that's why
17 you give up most of your rights for a motion for new trial
18 and most of your rights for appeal, because you've agreed
19 to live with this quick answer, much like arbitration.
20 This is supposed to be competitive with arbitration. This
21 is supposed to be cheaper than arbitration because your
22 judge is already paid for and your jury is already --
23 well, it's paid for by your jury pool. That's what this
24 is meant to do.

25 The working group of Texas ABOTA, TADC, and

1 TTLA opposes the cookie cutter approach that a mandatory
2 rule would impose on every case under \$100,000. We
3 believe that it's the lawyers, after conferring with their
4 clients, ought to decide whether a case is best suited for
5 expedited trial procedures, and not every case is -- as
6 Buddy pointed out, not every case is all about the money,
7 and I'll give you some examples here in a few minutes that
8 both the working group talked about and the task force
9 talked about as well.

10 A third point is, is that the working group
11 and the task force both took a serious look at whether
12 House Bill 274 requires a mandatory rule, and some of you
13 may still have that question. It does not. Many of the
14 working group members were involved in the legislative
15 process when 274 was going through the House and when it
16 was going into the chambers, and to a person, none of the
17 people that were involved in the process as it was going
18 through both chambers were aware of any discussion
19 whatsoever about this being required to be a mandatory
20 rule.

21 To be sure, the Texas Association of Defense
22 Counsel went out and paid a considerable sum of money to
23 have all the transcripts of all the committee hearings in
24 both chambers and the floor debate transcribed, and I have
25 those with me here today, if anybody would like to do

1 that. In those you will see that there is no legislative
2 intent nor is there even any discussion that this would be
3 a mandatory rule. Now, fourth, after considerable
4 deliberation the working group concluded -- and I do mean
5 unanimously -- that a mandatory rule would be
6 fundamentally unfair. A mandatory rule -- and I think
7 Alan acknowledged this in his opening remarks --

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David, when you say "the
9 working group" you're not talking about the task force.
10 You're talking about the --

11 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Tex-ABOTA group.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The Texas ABOTA group.

13 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yeah. When I refer to the
14 working group it's just a shorthand rendition for
15 Tex-ABOTA, TTLA, and TADC working group.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

17 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: That working group
18 concluded that it was fundamentally -- a mandatory rule
19 would be fundamentally fair because it's only mandatory as
20 to the defendant.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You mean unfair?

22 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Unfair, yeah,
23 fundamentally unfair because it's only mandatory as to the
24 defendant, not the plaintiff. As Alan pointed out, the
25 plaintiff can avoid an expedited action procedure by

1 simply pleading for something more than the \$100,000, and
2 frankly, there's nothing wrong with that. I mean, the
3 plaintiff may have good legitimate reasons for pleading
4 for something in excess of \$100,000 other than the case
5 may not be worth \$100,000. There still may be good
6 reasons. A plaintiff may decide that the discovery is too
7 limited, it's just going to take more. The discovery
8 period is too short and that that mandatory early trial
9 setting just isn't going to work either with the client
10 schedule or what's it going to take to get this thing
11 ready, or let's face it, it just doesn't fit with the
12 lawyer's schedule. There are a number of reasons that
13 would cause a plaintiff to plead for excess of \$101,000.
14 That's their right to do.

15 Also, let's face it, a practical matter that
16 has to be considered by a plaintiff's attorney is a matter
17 of strategy of going into the case is the Stowers
18 Doctrine. Now, we could spend another day talking about
19 the Stowers Doctrine and how that will interplay with any
20 rule, but I'm here to tell you the Stowers Doctrine has a
21 significant interplay with this rule, and many plaintiffs
22 are going to choose not to go into the expedited procedure
23 that's capped at \$100,000 because that takes away the
24 weight, the gravity of a Stowers demand in certain
25 circumstances.

1 Now, while the plaintiff is free to do that
2 and should do that for good strategy reasons as long as
3 it's in good faith and it's honest, the defendant doesn't
4 have that option. If the plaintiff pleads for \$100,000 or
5 less, the defendant is pretty much stuck with that. There
6 is the good cause exception, but I'm here to submit to you
7 that in some venues, and more than just a few, that
8 argument for the defendant is not going to necessarily
9 have the gravity that you think it should have, and it's
10 not reviewable, or if it is reviewable it's going to be on
11 appeal after the end of the case because this is not going
12 to be something that's subject to an interlocutory appeal.
13 So the defendant is going to be stuck with this unless
14 within the discretion of the court the defendant should
15 not be. Another reason is, is that this is supposed to be
16 an expedited procedure. Why are we adding another
17 hearing? Why are we adding another motion? Why are we
18 adding another hearing to this process? It's something
19 that currently doesn't exist.

20 Five, and this is very closely related to
21 four, certain cases are simply not suitable for expedited
22 trial procedures, regardless of the amount in controversy.
23 The Legislature partially recognized this in HB 274 when
24 they exempted medical malpractice cases, family law cases,
25 and essentially all cases involving the government, but

1 there are numerous other types of cases that are not
2 suitable for expedited actions regardless of the amount in
3 controversy, and we could go on and on about this. As a
4 matter of fact, at one point in time in the task force we
5 actually came up with a laundry list of cases, types of
6 cases, causes of action that were not suitable, and it was
7 lengthy. It was lengthy. I think I recall that it had 24
8 or 25 types of cases that were not suitable, but let me
9 just give you a couple of examples of this. Other
10 professional malpractice cases, defamation cases. When I
11 talk about professional malpractice cases I'm talking in
12 addition to what's already been exempted by the
13 Legislature in med mal, what about legal malpractice
14 cases, what about architects, what about engineers, what
15 about veterinarians?

16 Other types of cases that in our view should
17 not be part of this process or the lawyers may decide
18 should not be part of this process are cases involving
19 what amounts to be criminal conduct or violations of the
20 Penal Code that can have far-reaching implications for the
21 client; inappropriate personal conduct such as sexual
22 harassment or invasion of privacy; discrimination cases,
23 age, employment, a gender, disability; and also cases
24 alleging civil fraud. Now, these cases there's really
25 much more on the line than \$99,999.99. It's -- that's

1 important, but the fact of the matter is, is somebody's
2 livelihood and personal reputation or the company's
3 reputation could very well be on the line in this
4 particular case. Should they be limited by rule,
5 mandatory rule, to 15, 15, and 15 on written discovery,
6 and should they be limited to six hours of depositions
7 total? Should they be subject to truncated, very
8 abbreviated discovery period, and should they be subject
9 to what amounts to be a very early trial setting?

10 Now, we think in small contract cases and
11 low impact minor soft tissue injury cases this is all
12 certainly appropriate, and we fully embrace it, but in
13 other types of cases it is not appropriate whatsoever, and
14 we think that it has some serious due process
15 implications. The practicing trial bar is not the only
16 one who has some concerns about the consequences of a
17 mandatory rule, but as I said, there's an e-mail in your
18 materials from the Texas Civil Justice League, which is
19 one of the major tort reform organizations in Texas that
20 their general counsel wrote to Chip that a mandatory --
21 opposing a mandatory rule in saying it was unfair and
22 problematic for defendants and, quote, "We" -- meaning the
23 Civil Justice League -- "therefore strongly urge the
24 committee to adopt a purely voluntary rule." Counsel also
25 went on to write that it is highly unlikely that the

1 Legislature intended this process to be mandatory as to
2 one only party -- one party only.

3 I want to say that I think that the
4 Tex-ABOTA, TADC, TTLA working group certainly thinks that
5 a voluntary rule will work. I think that the significant
6 part of the task force also thinks that a voluntary rule
7 will work. We think it's just a matter of educating the
8 bench and the bar about its benefits. I think if many of
9 you will remember when mediation first came along nobody
10 really thought mediation was going to turn out to be much.
11 Now mediation is ubiquitous. I mean, you don't need a
12 court order for mediation, quite frankly. People are
13 mediating anyway extensively, not only at the trial court
14 level. Mediation has become perhaps commonplace on appeal
15 in most of our courts these days, both in the Federal
16 appellate level and the state appellate level.

17 We think that once education and -- has
18 occurred, and believe me there are several of us out there
19 on the trail that are already doing this right now. I've
20 done a couple of major seminars with Peter Kelly already
21 on this committee. We think that the bar will buy into
22 it, and we think that more cases will be tried, which
23 certainly will benefit the clients, the insurance
24 companies, and perhaps most of all the juries that get to
25 participate in the system. More cases will be tried at

1 less expense. The time commitment is finite. You only
2 have to be out of the office for two days tops. You are
3 in and you are out, and it's pretty much final, a very
4 limited appeal.

5 We think that the rule will provide much
6 needed trial experience for the bar that is severely
7 lacking in trial experience among young lawyers at the
8 current time. We think as young lawyers gain experience
9 they will gain confidence, they will become a better part
10 and a better utility to the justice system, and more
11 experienced lawyers with more confidence will help us get
12 better results. Another by-product of this is that as our
13 lawyers become more experienced and they become more
14 confident, they necessarily become more civil and more
15 professional. So I think that the benefits of the
16 procedure overall, whether you choose mandatory or
17 voluntary, will be there. I just think that we can
18 accomplish more and do it more fairly with the voluntary
19 rule. Thank you, Chip.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jeff Boyd has got a
21 question, and I'm sure others do. Before we get to that,
22 this Texas ABOTA, David, TADC, TTLA working group, once
23 you-all reached consensus, did you go back to your
24 respective organizations and get them to bless this, or is
25 basically this just the view of the signatories of the

1 attachment to your letter to me?

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes, we -- well, we did go
3 back to our respective executive committees and boards for
4 approval.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. And all three
6 organizations approved it?

7 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes, sir.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Very good. Jeff,
9 you had a question, and then Richard.

10 MR. BOYD: My question was for Alan. Do you
11 and/or any of the other proponents of a mandatory rule
12 have the opinion that in the language of HB 274 itself the
13 Legislature required that the Court adopt a mandatory
14 rule?

15 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No. No, I don't.

16 MR. BOYD: So nobody is proposing that the
17 legislative intent was to require a mandatory rule?

18 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No one is proposing
19 that. I don't think there is really disagreement about
20 this. I think that it is -- it's as clear as it ever can
21 be in the legislative process that what was happening is
22 that the Legislature was saying, look, we would like a
23 mechanism for making the process less expensive for these
24 lower dollar cases so that they can get through it quicker
25 and the cost of it is not prohibitive to get the dispute

1 to a resolution point, and we're leaving it to the Court
2 to decide how best to go about doing that. I think
3 that's -- I think there's pretty much agreement by
4 everybody that was in the process that that was --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jeff, do you have a
6 contrary view?

7 MR. BOYD: No. No. But the follow-up
8 question to that, because I'm really trying to explore
9 this mandatory, the view of those, is if that was not the
10 intent then what does this statute and the rule that
11 results from it do that the current rules don't already do
12 or allow, whether it be through agreed pretrial scheduling
13 orders or summary jury trials or all the other methods
14 that are already in the rules?

15 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Well, that kind of
16 goes to the heart of the debate between -- about having a
17 mandatory piece to this. Those of us that had the view
18 that it needed to have a mandatory piece would -- we would
19 argue that if it doesn't have a mandatory piece then it,
20 in fact, is not making any kind of a change, that what --
21 what the voluntary piece, which we all agreed we should
22 have this voluntary piece for the reason that as a minimum
23 it provides a ready made template for parties to pick if
24 you can reach an agreement you don't have to negotiate
25 what the process is going to look like. Here is a

1 template. You can go agree to that template, and you can
2 get that process.

3 But the group that was for a mandatory
4 component was of the view that that wouldn't be used very
5 often, probably not, and, I mean, you can have different
6 views about how often it might be used. I'm skeptical
7 personally as to how often it will be used. If it got
8 used a lot I think that would be great, but that I
9 would -- I would say that there needs to be some mandatory
10 piece to it in order to really answer the legislative
11 mandate. If you don't have a mandatory piece I would say
12 that it's not making -- really making a change to the
13 process for those less expensive cases, and so that's --
14 and then, you know, you can debate that back and forth.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. There are a bunch
16 of people with their hands up. Before we leave this
17 point, though, is there anybody like Jim or anybody else
18 that thinks that the statute mandates mandatory or
19 mandates voluntary? I mean mandates either way.

20 MR. BOYD: Because you asked me a minute
21 ago, let me just clarify. You asked me do I have the
22 different view, and let me just say I'm not prepared to
23 express a different view, but I don't want to say I don't
24 have a different view because I do think there's a real
25 issue there.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, that's very
2 clear.

3 MR. BOYD: But I don't think it's an issue
4 we have to go to.

5 MR. ORSINGER: Are you running for office?

6 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: He's got a pretty
7 high office.

8 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Can I also say one
9 thing so that there's not -- I hope there is not any
10 confusion about this in the room, but I want to make sure
11 there's not. The limits on actual trial time of what can
12 happen at trials and the limits on appeals, those only
13 apply under the voluntary piece of this, and so those
14 types of components would not be components of the
15 mandatory piece, just so there's not any lack of
16 understanding.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Bill, on the issue
18 of the legislative intent, do you have a different --

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, of course, I need
20 to read the legislative history, but the greatest
21 impediment to concluding that the Legislature contemplated
22 a voluntary process is the language of the statute itself.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, right. So what do
24 you think about that?

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I mean, "shall,"

1 as I -- "shall" is a bit on the ambiguous side, but if
2 we're talking from a lawyer's perspective, the Code
3 Construction Act applies to this, right, and "shall" is --
4 we're arguing this in a brief, we would say the Code
5 Construction Act says, you know, "shall" means mandatory,
6 it kind of looks like it's not voluntary to me. "The
7 rules shall apply to civil actions in district courts,
8 county courts at law, and statutory probate courts in
9 which the amounts in controversy inclusive of all claims
10 for damages of any kind," blah, blah, blah, "does not
11 exceed \$100,000." It's, you know, looking pretty
12 mandatory to me.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: Does it say "all cases"?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The language that I saw
15 that could be read to argue in favor of mandatory was the
16 part that said, "The Court will provide a procedure for
17 ensuring these actions will be expedited in the civil
18 justice system," and if it's voluntary, they may not be
19 expedited, so that's one argument.

20 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: More of the same.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, that's one
22 argument. Does anybody else have something on this point
23 and then we'll go around the horn? Buddy, you have
24 something on that point?

25 MR. LOW: I think "The Supreme Court shall

1 adopt rules to promote" is the starting sentence, and
2 either one could promote it, so I don't know -- that
3 doesn't mean mandatory or nonmandatory to me.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay. Let's open
5 it up for people that had their hands up. I think I got
6 it in order. Orsinger and then Gilstrap and Munzinger and
7 Judge Estevez, and somebody else over here. Buddy.

8 MR. LOW: I'll wait until I've heard
9 everybody else.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So you'll bat
11 clean up.

12 MR. LOW: Yeah.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Orsinger.

14 MR. ORSINGER: I'd like to come back a
15 little bit later and ask questions relating to the Family
16 Code, but the first question I have is if it's purely
17 voluntary do we anticipate or can you explain what the
18 defendant's incentive would be to opt in; and secondly, if
19 there's insurance, then how do you resolve the tension if
20 the -- if the defendant individually wants to opt in, but
21 the insurance company doesn't or if the insurance company
22 wants to opt in and the defendant doesn't?

23 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, let me -- what's the
24 incentive to the defendant first.

25 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah.

1 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Okay. The incentive to
2 the defendant is the defendant or its insurance company
3 just wants a quick answer, and they don't think that the
4 case is worth what the plaintiff says. The defendant
5 thinks the case is a 50,000-dollar case, the plaintiff
6 thinks it's 75,000-dollar case. They can't close that
7 gap. They just want a quick answer, and a way to get to a
8 quick answer is through this two-day jury trial that we're
9 talking about, but perhaps the biggest incentive to a
10 defendant to enter into an agreement to go expedited, it's
11 capped at \$100,000. So you may think that case is worth
12 50 grand and the plaintiff may think it's worth 75 grand,
13 but the jury may end up thinking it's 150,000. That
14 happens. It's certainly happened to some of us in the
15 room. That won't happen to you. It's capped at \$100,000,
16 and that is inclusive of everything except post-judgment
17 interest. Attorney's fees, costs, expenses, capped at a
18 hundred grand. That's a pretty powerful incentive.

19 MR. ORSINGER: What about the tension
20 between the defendant and the insurance?

21 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, you will note that
22 the voluntary rule requires that the insurance company
23 agreed to this also. So the insurance company and the
24 insurer will both have a say in whether it goes expedited.

25 MR. ORSINGER: And either one would have a

1 veto.

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Either one would have a
3 veto not to do it.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Under the policies?

5 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: No, under the rule.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Under the rule, you
7 read that into the rule?

8 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We put it into the rule.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay.

10 MR. ORSINGER: And is there a Stowers
11 concept that it be --

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Would it be --

13 THE REPORTER: Wait, hold on. Hold on.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Don't talk over each
15 other.

16 MR. ORSINGER: I'm sorry, I thought he was
17 talking to somebody else.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: He probably was, but can
19 you talk up a little bit, because if she can't hear you,
20 they way can't hear you.

21 MR. TIPPS: Yeah, thank you.

22 MR. ORSINGER: If the individual defendant
23 wanted to --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, no, no. You're still
25 talking in the same tone of voice.

1 MR. ORSINGER: If the individual defendant
2 wanted to opt in and the insurance company didn't opt in
3 then there's a Stowers issue if the verdict is over
4 100,000?

5 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I could see that there
6 perhaps could be a Stowers issue there.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

8 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, first of all, this
9 distinction between mandatory and voluntary strikes me as
10 an illusory if the defendant can simply get out of it by
11 pleading for \$101,000 or asking for declaratory judgment.
12 The defendants are going to get out if they want to get
13 out, but aside from that, the thing that's driving this
14 seems to me to be the same thing that drove the adoption
15 of level one discovery, which provides the same -- which
16 is not -- which is mandatory and which provides, you know,
17 limitations, limitations on discovery, and which it is my
18 impression is not widely used. I might be wrong on that.
19 If it's thriving in some part of the state or some
20 practice, somebody needs to speak up, but I'm under the
21 impression level one discovery is a dead letter. Why is
22 this going to be any better?

23 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Frank, can I address that?
24 Over the -- and we did some research and some work on this
25 and at the working group level, and I think Alan would

1 agree that we certainly discussed this and many of us
2 looked into it as well. I think the first answer is, is
3 there's just not very many 50,000-dollar or less cases in
4 the system right now. I mean at the courthouse. There
5 are certainly some, and there are certainly some that end
6 up the jury is saying they're worth less than \$50,000. I
7 mean, the plaintiff really didn't think they were worth
8 less than \$50,000, so there is just that is -- the
9 50,000-dollar level just doesn't net very much to begin
10 with.

11 Let me answer the question in a slightly
12 different way. What I have seen and learned is, is that,
13 yes, it is true that in these smaller cases where some
14 plaintiffs should be pleading level one and are not, is
15 because they don't want to get committed to anything early
16 on, but what we have found more often than not is that the
17 parties to the case are handling it like it was a level
18 one case. So, in other words, they're not taking more
19 than six hours of depositions. They're not sending more
20 than one set of interrogatories or request for production,
21 and they're not sending any request for admissions, and
22 they're going down there -- and this is true in Travis
23 County. We've got two county -- civil county court at law
24 -- county court at law courts in this county. They are
25 currently trying on a regular basis two jury trials a

1 week. So they are doing this already. Now, they may not
2 call it level one when they plead it, but when they're
3 around they're doing it.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, why don't we do this,
5 why don't we raise level one to \$100,000, put in the
6 exclusions, and we've complied with the legislative
7 mandate, we haven't really changed that much, and let's
8 see if it works.

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Well, that's not
10 entirely different from what the mandatory piece of this
11 proposed theory is.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: I can't hear you. I'm sorry.

13 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's not entirely
14 different from what is proposed here. It's a different
15 way of saying it, but what this basically does is it does
16 some tweaking to the discovery piece, which is the level
17 one piece. I think a significant one is it includes the
18 document production aspect of it. That's a major
19 difference, and then it goes -- what this does that's
20 different from level one discovery, which is what the task
21 force struggled with, is how to be different from level
22 one discovery, which there was a consensus has not been
23 very effective, is we tried to pick up what we thought
24 were significant pieces of the process and tweak those.
25 Daubert-Robinson motions, proof by affidavit, discovery

1 period, getting an expedited trial setting, those kinds of
2 things, and so that's in effect what you just said, why
3 don't we do this, that's what this proposal is, in fact,
4 an attempt to do, is add some things to the level one
5 process, puts it in a different rule.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: You're just pushing it a
7 little bit further.

8 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. Okay.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Munzinger,
11 then Judge Estevez, and then Justice Christopher.

12 MR. MUNZINGER: I agree with Bill Dorsaneo
13 that the statute needs to be -- the first question facing
14 the Court is whether or not the statute contemplates a
15 voluntary or a mandatory choice given the Court. The
16 gentlemen who have made their presentation have said that
17 they reviewed the legislative records and they find that
18 there is nothing in the legislative history of the statute
19 that indicates that the Court intended it to be mandatory.
20 I assume by their silence that there is nothing in those
21 materials that suggests that the Court -- that the
22 Legislature meant that it could be voluntary or that there
23 was a choice to make.

24 That being the case, if you go back to the
25 basic rule of statutory interpretation, you're left with

1 what we're always left with, the language which the
2 Legislature chose, and to say that six other states have
3 not made it mandatory is fine if their statutes are the
4 same as ours. If their statutes aren't the same as ours,
5 you're citing those cases for a point other than a
6 statutory interpretation issue, and the really basic
7 question and the basic question for the committee to
8 advise the Court is whether the statute is or isn't
9 intended to be mandatory or voluntary because clearly if
10 that choice is left to the Court we have to write rules
11 that recognize those distinctions because, as these
12 gentlemen point out, you have some very basic rights that
13 are being impacted here in this litigation, not least of
14 which is res judicata and collateral estoppel claims. You
15 can come in, and you can get you a 10,000-dollar lawsuit
16 between A and B, but A and B has some other issues down
17 the road, and all of the sudden you've got a collateral
18 estoppel or res judicata that bars B, the loser, from
19 doing whatever he's going to do.

20 This is an amazing proposition and something
21 that any lawyer who said to his client, "Well, you can
22 save money doing this" needs to think twice about it if
23 it's voluntary because of these issues. I don't want to
24 say anything else except I do think that we need to make a
25 judgment as to whether the Legislature intended it to have

1 this opt-in/opt-out provision, and from the language of
2 the statute and from the history of what they're trying to
3 do it would appear to me that they didn't.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Didn't what?

5 MR. MUNZINGER: Did not intend for it to be
6 voluntary. They intended to say if you've got a
7 100,000-dollar lawsuit, do some rules that advance these
8 things on the court's docket, and let them get there, and
9 they didn't say anything about not letting motions for
10 instructed verdict and not having no appeals and not
11 having all of these things and making them final. They
12 didn't say any of that stuff. They just said try and make
13 it less expensive to litigate and to get to a judgment.

14 A last comment, I'm one of those who does
15 not believe that people are using arbitration because they
16 are worried about expense. I'm not sure that it's any
17 less expensive to parties to arbitrate than it is to go to
18 court. In my personal experience most of the people that
19 choose arbitration are concerned about the fairness of the
20 forum. They're very worried that they're going to have a
21 judge who does not treat both parties equally. They're
22 very worried that they have a case where jurors will not
23 treat somebody fairly, and so they choose arbitration.
24 That's not a problem that is cured by rules. It's a
25 problem that's cured by something else. That's another

1 day's judgment, but I don't think we ought to be adopting
2 rules because we think, oh, well, we'll get more jury
3 trials and train young trial lawyers if we can avoid
4 arbitration, we need different rules.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

6 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I have one question
7 and then one I guess request, and the question would be
8 under 262.5(c)(1) where the judge has their hands tied,
9 they cannot order mediation. I guess I'm concerned with
10 that and wonder why 154.002 was not sufficient to take
11 care of that where they can object within 10 days, or even
12 if you limited it and stated something to the effect of if
13 one side objects to mediation then there shouldn't be a
14 mediation, but a lot of times there are emotional cases.
15 It's neighbors against a fence, something silly that's
16 under \$100,000 that once it hits a mediator it can get
17 resolved because the strength of the mediator will show
18 them whatever they need to see. I don't know what that
19 always is, and so my question is why isn't 154.022 enough
20 without tying our hands and giving, you know -- taking
21 away one of our strongest tools to get cases taken off our
22 docket.

23 And then my second one was more of just a
24 request, if it does end up being a mandatory rule and
25 everyone determines that that's what it needs to be,

1 prisoner suits, probably something no one here deals with
2 except for the judges, but the judges do know that it is
3 overwhelmingly -- they don't have anything else to do.
4 They get to file these suits. There seems to be a
5 stronger -- a less of a threshold of when we dismiss one
6 for frivolousness. I don't know how to say anything
7 except to say they would love to have this rule because
8 they can force me to trial, if I'm reading this correctly,
9 or at least a trial setting, 42 years before they'll ever
10 get out. And so I am -- I know that usually the Attorney
11 General is on the other side, and you said there was a
12 government exception; however, I don't think that would be
13 necessarily -- I mean, they'll draft, they'll do whatever
14 they have to do to plead it within that if they have an
15 extra tool. So that would just be a request, if there is
16 exclusions please apply them to prisoner suits as well.

17 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That last situation
18 is a very quick answer. That would be -- you would be in
19 control of that as the trial court under the good cause
20 issue.

21 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Okay.

22 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Good cause
23 exception. You can move it out.

24 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: So and I can do that
25 on anything?

1 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: If there's good
2 cause. That's both a -- that's both a positive and a
3 negative of this rule, of this proposal. It's a -- it's
4 because the trial court can pull cases in and out of this
5 process at the trial court's discretion basically, and so
6 that can be argued both ways, but we couldn't think of a
7 way to solve for issues like you just stated and many
8 others without having a fairly broad discretion to pull
9 cases out of it.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher, and
11 then Carl.

12 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: The
13 Tex-ABOTA/TADC group did their report in August of '11 and
14 sent this around to a lot of people, and I'm wondering if
15 you know of anyone who has voluntarily agreed to this
16 process in the past six months.

17 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: You mean with the draft of
18 the rule?

19 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yes.

20 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Are you asking me if --

21 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: If you know of
22 anybody who voluntarily agreed to it, you know, via
23 contract, wow, this looks like a great idea, let's agree
24 to do it.

25 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, I have not heard of

1 anybody that has adopted our rule as a template, but as I
2 was saying earlier, our county courts, there is a lot of
3 cases that I don't know if we're all uniformly aware of
4 that are being handled as if they were level one cases
5 and/or would be in compliance with that, and we know that
6 because the county courts are regularly trying two civil
7 jury trials a week on limited discovery.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Carl, and then
9 Judge Yelenosky, and then Justice Bland.

10 MR. HAMILTON: If Jane has something on that
11 same point.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, then Justice
13 Bland, Carl yields to you.

14 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Okay. My question is
15 one of the criticisms that I think Chief Justice Jefferson
16 talked about arbitration in his speech and then -- and
17 that you hear is that by losing business we lose kind of
18 the fabric of the law because there are no recent
19 decisions that are available to the public to review and
20 then kind of understand the substantive law in a
21 particular area, and the other criticism that you hear
22 about arbitration is that the appellate review is quite
23 limited, and so when the trial is perceived to be grossly
24 unfair it's really not correctable by anybody, and I'm
25 wondering why on the voluntary side the committee decided

1 to eliminate any rights of appeal other than those that
2 are similar to arbitration, but on the mandatory side it
3 looks like the committee decided to preserve those rights,
4 and I just wondered what the thinking was and --

5 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: You know, Alan can speak
6 to mandatory, but -- and that was a big subject of debate,
7 Judge, it really was, and but the thinking was, is that we
8 would take as -- what steps that we possibly could out of
9 the process to make it cheaper and to provide a genuine
10 alternative to arbitration. We also did that when we
11 agreed that we would handle Daubert challenges the way
12 that we're handling Daubert challenges, and that is, is
13 that we're just going to take a step out, and we're going
14 to take out the appeal. This is -- I think insofar as the
15 voluntary rule is concerned is not really meant for a game
16 changing case insofar as jurisprudence is concerned.

17 MR. GILSTRAP: Did you --

18 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: This is meant for people
19 that want to get in and get out.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: Did you think about going
21 further and providing for a general verdict?

22 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: We gave
23 consideration to it. The task force kicked around all
24 aspects of the trial like that, and we eventually came to
25 the conclusion that that -- those were not the problems

1 that were causing small cases to be too expensive, and if
2 that ends up being the real problem with small cases we
3 can do that later, but the general consensus on the task
4 force was that that was not -- that was not the primary
5 expense driver in the system, and so that's why, but we
6 did kick that idea around.

7 The reason that the mandatory piece does not
8 contain any kind of restriction on appeal is that -- there
9 are multiple reasons behind it. The concerns you
10 expressed were part of it. Another part of it was what I
11 just said, is that it's not -- there wasn't a perception
12 in the task force that the appeal of small cases is what
13 keeps small cases -- is what the problem is with small
14 cases. If you get to judgment in a small case there's
15 going to be only a very small percentage of those that are
16 going to go up for some reason, and the task force was not
17 of the view that that was the expense driver, and so that
18 it -- and then also the final thing was truncating
19 appellate rights has some constitutional questions that
20 would go with it, and we tried to come up -- one of the
21 reasons that this rule, the mandatory piece of it, does as
22 little as it does is because of the constitutional
23 concerns about due process that we ran into at every turn.

24 One thing I'd like to add, if it's all
25 right, is on the statutory interpretation side. The --

1 let me offer in the for what it's -- for what it's worth
2 category my view of the proper interpretation of the
3 statute. The statute provides and the Legislature said
4 that the Court should come up with a rule that will
5 expedite these cases and make them less costly. That's
6 clear. A rule that will do that. The Legislature did not
7 say to the Court, "Here's" -- "and it must look like
8 this," so the Legislature left to the Court to figure out
9 what will do that, and so that ends up begging the
10 question about mandatory versus voluntary, and the
11 question really is one -- not one of statutory
12 interpretation, in my view.

13 The question is one that's more practical
14 and philosophical. What process will come -- should --
15 that the Supreme Court adopts will that -- will that
16 process do the thing it's supposed to do, will it make
17 these actions less costly and expedite it or will it not;
18 and a reasonable mind could say, as half of the task force
19 did, that they thought that a voluntary rule by itself
20 would do that. Half the task force thought otherwise,
21 that it would not do that, but that's where the debate
22 lies. It doesn't -- in other words, I don't think it
23 answers the question to look at the statute. The question
24 is still vague, and that is what kind of process will
25 expedite and make the cases less costly.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David, let me go back to
2 a point you made in response to Justice Bland, and that is
3 the appellate thing. My experience is anecdotal, although
4 Robert Levy may have a more informed basis for saying
5 this, but in terms of arbitration versus the civil justice
6 system, the complaint I hear from businesses over and over
7 again is the lack of appellate review. That's the
8 criticism, and that's why a lot of businesses are going
9 back to the civil justice system, so to me it's
10 counterintuitive to take the unpopular feature of
11 arbitration and impose it on what at least in part is an
12 effort to attract business to the civil justice system
13 away from arbitration. And I would -- we've got a lot of
14 hands up. Robert, if you have anything more substantive
15 than my just talking to one of your colleagues --

16 MR. LEVY: I agree with you on that. There
17 is the factor, though, that in some arbitrations the cost
18 is also becoming an issue. It's not relatively cheaper,
19 but the lack of appeal is the prime driver in terms of
20 decisions.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings had his
22 hand up for a long time. Carl, I think you did; Buddy,
23 you did; Judge Yelenosky did; Elaine did. So, Justice
24 Jennings, you start.

25 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Two questions.

1 One, if you have a statutory right to appeal, can the
2 Supreme Court by rule eliminate that statutory right?
3 Second question would be -- well, if it's I guess
4 voluntarily, yeah.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

6 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: The second
7 question would be in regard to a lot of your concerns that
8 David raised, which I think are legitimate concerns, why
9 doesn't the removal process insofar as it allows for this
10 motion with a showing of good cause, either the plaintiff
11 or the defendant can move to get out of the court if it
12 can show the court a good reason why it shouldn't be in
13 the expedited process, why doesn't that take care of a lot
14 of those concerns?

15 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Okay. You know, Judge, it
16 certainly can; but the concern among the working group
17 was, is that there is some venues that that just doesn't
18 work out so well; and there was expression that it's, you
19 know, more venues than we would like to think about; but
20 the other reason was, and it's a secondary reason, is
21 that's just adding in another step to something that's
22 supposed to be streamlined and expedient.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

24 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Let me answer the
25 right to appeal --

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I'm sorry.

2 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: -- because it's got
3 a very straightforward answer here. You can't do that by
4 rule, and none of these rules do that.

5 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: It's voluntary.

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah. Bear in mind
7 that the way this is structured in this proposal, the
8 mandatory component doesn't restrict trial issues or
9 appellate issues at all. Only the voluntary component
10 does. It does it pretty radically, but the rationale
11 behind that is you're waiving those rights, and you can do
12 that, when you adopt -- when you agree to that.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

14 MR. HAMILTON: Well, the question --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Then Judge Yelenosky.

16 MR. HAMILTON: The question was asked
17 earlier about can't we do all of this now anyway. I don't
18 think we can do all of this. We can't change the appeal
19 process by agreement. I don't think we can change the
20 jury trial system from 12 to 6 jurors by agreement, so
21 there are things in the voluntary plan that are changed
22 that promote more expeditious trial, so I don't read this
23 as -- the statute as being such that we can't have the
24 voluntary plan that they're suggesting.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, Justice
2 Waldrop, it's always referred to as a component because,
3 of course, you could have both, and the Supreme Court may
4 decide to have both. Even if the Supreme Court decides,
5 as I understand it, that there has to be a mandatory
6 component, it could also offer a voluntary component, and
7 what could be in the voluntary component is infinite
8 because it's by agreement. I mean, we could have a
9 voluntary component that says each side will get together
10 and they will flip a coin. I mean, you can do that by
11 contract. So that is infinite, and it seems to me the
12 best use of our time is to draft what would be the
13 mandatory component if the Supreme Court decides that it's
14 either required statutorily or as a better policy it wants
15 it and then on the voluntary side try to figure out what
16 that should be if it's only going to be voluntary or
17 perhaps in addition to voluntary, and that should be
18 governed, I think, as you said, by whether it's likely to
19 be used.

20 My question about that is what do the
21 plaintiffs' attorneys say about whether they would limit a
22 claim to \$100,000 when you've already pointed out almost
23 all the cases in court are worth at least \$50,000, and if
24 they get a verdict over \$100,000 it seems to me their
25 client has a pretty automatic malpractice claim against

1 them. So did you get any response on that?

2 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes. I'll take
3 these in order. Number one, your point about they could
4 be multiple components is exactly correct. As a matter of
5 fact, the members of the committee that are advocating a
6 mandatory component are advocating for both pieces of this
7 as a package.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right.

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: And so as a
10 two-prong package, and so you're exactly right about that,
11 and that's exactly what is being proposed. In that same
12 regard, you're also right that when you view the voluntary
13 piece as just a new component to the rules, our view was
14 that it basically becomes just a template for agreeing to
15 a dispute resolution process, and what goes into that or
16 doesn't go into that is really far reaching. I mean, it
17 could be a lot of different things, and so it could be
18 just about anything. We came up with what we thought were
19 some good items, largely based, as David says, on kind of
20 responding to the arbitration type model, but that's the
21 factor on that, and then the last thing --

22 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Can I just add to that?
23 Also, Judge, you're right. I mean, I think we may have
24 even had a discussion about flipping the coin and maybe
25 you ought to begin there, but what ended up guiding us

1 was, is what we thought that a really good-looking two-day
2 trial ought to look like and what ought to lead up to it
3 and still get a fair result, so --

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And the last
5 component of that was judging a voluntary by whether --
6 first whether it would even be used and, therefore, is it
7 worthy of being in the rules as a template, did the
8 plaintiffs' attorneys say, yeah, I might pick that knowing
9 that my claim is -- thinking my claim is worth 70,000, I
10 might be willing to go to trial risking a verdict for
11 200,000 where I have to tell the client, "You only get a
12 hundred."

13 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Our plaintiffs'
14 lawyers are -- first of all, there was a difference of
15 opinion about how much even this mandatory piece would be
16 used, because, as has been pointed out, it is in --
17 there's a real voluntary aspect to it, and so the question
18 that becomes is a good one, and we posed it to plaintiffs'
19 lawyers that were working on the task force. Well, would
20 this be attractive to you that you would plead into it,
21 and the answer was, yes, there are some cases that would
22 get pled into it, probably cases that are 60, \$65,000 or
23 less in actual controversy to make room for the attorney's
24 fees component of it, but, yes, there were some. How
25 many? It's hard to know. How many would this mandatory

1 piece capture? It's hard to know, we would have to trot
2 it out. Some people would argue maybe not that many.
3 Some would argue maybe enough. It's hard to know.

4 There was a lot of the consternation amongst
5 the task force members that it was \$100,000, all inclusive
6 of fees, because that really makes it hard to predict, you
7 know, well, what are the fees going to end up being, and
8 so, but that's statutorily mandated, no way to change
9 that. We couldn't get around that, so at the end of the
10 day, if this process works at all and seems to be having
11 some benefit, it might be worth going back and raising
12 that ceiling a little bit if it turns out that it's a good
13 thing. If it turns out it's not a good thing and
14 basically useless then that goes out the window.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy, then Elaine, and
16 then Lonny.

17 MR. LOW: I have some difficulty phrasing it
18 mandatory and voluntary because as I see mandatory, you've
19 got one side that volunteers to take advantage of it.
20 That's voluntary. Voluntary is where both of them are
21 voluntary. Now, why do you call it voluntary?

22 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I agree with you.
23 I struggled through the whole process with fighting the
24 term "mandatory" and using of these two terms. I lost
25 that battle, and they needed labels, so they got labeled.

1 MR. LOW: Well, if you file for less than
2 100,000, you have volunteered to take advantage of that.

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I agree.

4 MR. LOW: You volunteered. You didn't have
5 to.

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I agree.

7 MR. LOW: And we have a system now that you
8 get in certain categories, and people think, well, I'll
9 file it in the upper category and I won't take all of
10 these depositions, and that hadn't necessarily worked, but
11 this rule combines it looked like to me two things. They
12 want to lower the course and have a quick trial. This
13 rule combines a lot of things that we can do, but you've
14 got to flip the page to this rule where you have an
15 agreement to do this, do that, so it puts it all in one
16 bundle, but I don't see that it's mandatory versus
17 voluntary. It's all voluntary.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor Carlson.

19 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I had a question on what
20 was -- well, two questions. One is if it's purely
21 voluntary and the plaintiff doesn't opt in, so we're going
22 under -- outside this whole new scheme, is the proposal
23 that there would be two level ones for Rule 190.2, one for
24 expedited actions and one for nonexpedited actions, or is
25 the proposal to change 190.2 for every case?

1 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: For everything.

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: For everything.

3 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Okay. And my second
4 question is how did the task force determine what courts
5 this would apply to, because it looks like in the
6 legislation it would not apply -- the expedited civil
7 actions would not apply to JP courts and constitutional
8 county courts.

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's correct.

10 PROFESSOR CARLSON: But that's not clear to
11 me when I read it.

12 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's going to be
13 the location in the rule.

14 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Well, a constitutional
15 county court.

16 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: We think, at least
17 our drafters think, that where it's located in the rules
18 answers for that, but if it doesn't then we need to answer
19 for it.

20 PROFESSOR CARLSON: I think it does for the
21 JPs; and secondly, when you said the expedited actions
22 don't apply to Family Code, actions under the Family Code,
23 Property Code, Tax Code, or health claims, I notice the
24 legislation said the Supreme Court may not adopt rules
25 that conflict with a provision of those. Was it the task

1 force -- obviously it must have been your opinion that the
2 provisions of -- there's some provision in those other
3 codes that preclude expedited action.

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That received a
5 fair amount of discussion, and why we got to where we did
6 is we didn't want to create a bunch of satellite
7 litigation about whether or not one of the pieces of this
8 rule is inconsistent with anything in those codes. That's
9 such a huge broad exclusion and that there would just --
10 if you filed a case then the case would be -- the
11 litigation of that case would be about whether you came
12 under that process or not.

13 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Can I give an example of
14 that?

15 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: So what we decided
16 to do was just eliminate that debate for those codes.

17 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Just for an example,
18 Professor, med mal cases are all about experts; and, I
19 mean, that's been really all the litigation you get out of
20 these things these days is, you know, what they've done
21 with experts at the trial court level. Well, we tried to
22 get out of the expert business both in the mandatory
23 version and in the voluntary version, so that avoids
24 conflicts.

25 PROFESSOR CARLSON: And I just wanted to add

1 that I think you've all done a very nice job with this.
2 Interesting proposal.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman, and
4 then Frank, and then Tom. By the way, we're getting ready
5 to vote on mandatory versus voluntary. So anybody wants
6 to talk about that issue, that's where we're headed.
7 Professor Hoffman.

8 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: And now for something
9 completely different. Let me suggest, because nobody has
10 asked me until now my thoughts, and I wasn't a part of --

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lonny, what are your
12 thoughts about this?

13 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: -- any of the working
14 groups, so I agree with Bill on one point, which is that
15 the legislation says the Supreme Court's got to do
16 something, all right, it's you challenge them; but I want
17 to underline what may not be clear, which is that you had
18 a whole bunch of people in a room who all thought one
19 thing, they all thought we ought to set limits on
20 discovery. They had some other thoughts that are also
21 good, but the main event is setting limits on discovery;
22 and by the way, some of those other thoughts are real
23 good. There's good empirical evidence about setting an
24 early trial setting and the effect that has on reducing
25 costs, so don't get me wrong in that I think -- you know,

1 nor do I think that limits on discovery are necessarily a
2 bad idea. Indeed we're dealing with a class of cases that
3 almost have -- have very little discovery to begin with,
4 and so there's probably not going to be a whole lot of
5 difference as it turns out, and indeed David sort of made
6 that point that people are doing it anyway whether they
7 voluntary opted in.

8 But my point is just this, that there are
9 other ways to adopt rules for efficiency, and all of our
10 discussion, because all of their discussion has been about
11 limits of discovery, but it need not be. There are a
12 number of other ways. The Federal rule makers have done a
13 lot of work, including work they're still thinking about.
14 Let me highlight one, but, again, not to suggest that it's
15 the only one. Our pretrial conference rule is a very
16 limited rule and doesn't look anywhere near the level of
17 detail and perhaps sophistication -- maybe that's the
18 wrong word to use --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. We're plenty
20 sophisticated.

21 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: -- the detail that Rule
22 16 has on the Federal side, and one thing that a lot of
23 attention is being given to is the idea that getting
24 people in front of a judge and talking at an earlier stage
25 in the case, having nothing to do with pretrial limits on

1 discovery, is a very efficient way to do things. So I'll
2 stop, because more is -- less is surely more. I may have
3 crossed over, but that's the point, is we ought not to
4 assume this is the only way to do this.

5 MR. JEFFERSON: If I could add onto that,
6 that that was discussed early on, an option like that,
7 that getting to court early is -- but it got no traction
8 among the folks in the room.

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah, that was
10 heavily considered and discussed and precisely because the
11 very good empirical study that was done at the Federal
12 level that showed that it -- there were only two things
13 according to that study that really cut down the cost of
14 litigation. One was getting in front of a court, getting
15 people in front of the court early with the judge, and the
16 second was getting a quick trial setting. Those were the
17 only two things that they could conclude actually for sure
18 would affect the process, and so we kicked those around at
19 length, and the reason that the pretrial conference with
20 the court was ultimately rejected was that the Federal
21 study was not limited to small value cases. It was
22 limited to -- it was litigation general, and there was a
23 thought in the task force that that first -- requiring
24 that first conference early on could be more expensive
25 than it was worth and actually increase the costs for

1 small dollar cases. So that's why it was ultimately
2 rejected, but it's a legitimate thought. It's absolutely
3 a wonderful thought to consider and for the committee to
4 consider.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Bunch of
6 hands up. Frank, and then Tom was next, and then Hayes,
7 and Pete had his hand up, and Justice Brown and Gaultney,
8 and Peter Kelly, and who else? Alex has got her hand up.
9 And Orsinger, surprise, surprise, and Gene. So why don't
10 we just go around the table? Go ahead, Frank.

11 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, here's an approach. I
12 would take the mandatory approach with the caveat that it
13 really doesn't mean anything since the defendant can
14 always opt out. Again, I'm not too concerned that it's
15 mandatory, and put in everything in it that's time-saving
16 that is consistent with due process, and I'd even go on
17 and put in the time limit. I don't know why that's in the
18 voluntary thing. I think you can -- consistent with due
19 process you can limit parties to five hours in a trial,
20 and I would say that's our mandatory rule. Then I would
21 have another rule that I think Judge Yelenosky called a
22 template, and I would have, "Here is a list of voluntary
23 things the parties can agree to," and I would put them in
24 there. You can agree to a six man jury. You can agree to
25 limit ADR. You can agree to a medical affidavit. You can

1 agree to limiting limitations on challenging experts, no
2 directed verdict, even a general verdict and no appeal.
3 You can put those all in there, and the parties can agree
4 to one, two, three, or four, in any case. You can agree
5 to them in a big case and just see if it works.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Tom.

7 MR. RINEY: Three brief points. First of
8 all, I don't really agree that a defendant in good faith
9 is going to be able to opt out that often. Number two, if
10 the concern of a plaintiff's lawyer is I may have some
11 professional liability problems if I get a 200,000-dollar
12 verdict, it makes no difference whether it's mandatory or
13 voluntary, because it will never be utilized. I think
14 there a lot of reasons why a reasonably prudent
15 plaintiff's lawyer could make a recommendation to a client
16 to do it because of a potential costs savings with an
17 expedited trial, and so I think I really don't put too
18 much weight on that issue is my point.

19 The third thing is it's said that if
20 voluntary it really becomes a template. Don't undervalue
21 a template. I suppose we've always had the right to
22 voluntarily limit discovery, but how many people did that
23 prior to the adoption of the discovery levels? We've got
24 about 13 years of experience with that, and what have we
25 seen? Most cases go to level three, but in my experience

1 most of the time, at least the limits on depositions and
2 discovery and so forth, the parties agree to follow level
3 two. Now, parties are not going to go out and say, you
4 know what, we're free to contract to reduce the amount of
5 discovery and do some of these other things. People that
6 are adversaries just aren't going to go out and blaze
7 trails most of time. So if you have some sort of template
8 where it's there in the rules, I think there's really some
9 value in that.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Thanks, Tom.
11 Hayes.

12 MR. FULLER: I would tend to agree with Tom
13 on that. You know, the Court's been tasked with adopting
14 rules that promote prompt, efficient, cost-effective
15 resolution of civil actions. That really doesn't take
16 into account the fact that what the clients want to do is
17 win. Okay. And they are going to adopt or utilize
18 whichever proposal will work, or rather I should say the
19 parties will utilize whichever proposal they choose based
20 on whether or not they think it gives them an advantage
21 and whether they want to win or not. And, you know, if
22 this is mandatory, the plaintiff's attorney is going to
23 plead in if the plaintiff's attorney thinks that gives his
24 or her client an advantage.

25 I agree with Tom. I have seldom seen a

1 counterclaim in most of these cases that are under
2 \$100,000 that I could bring in good faith of \$100,000 or
3 more. In fact, I've never seen one. And good cause is
4 discretionary, and discretion is too often determined by
5 the venue you're in, so I don't think the defendant is
6 ever going to necessarily get out of a mandatory system.
7 If it is a voluntary system, under those circumstances at
8 least the defendant has a chance to either opt out or
9 bargain with the plaintiff's attorney for a fair trial.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Rusty, and then Alex.

11 MR. HARDIN: I guess I'm just always going
12 to be the crazy aunt in the attic that says why are we
13 always talking about limiting the time in trial? That is
14 not the problem. We're on Friday afternoon. For the last
15 72 hours there were about five jury trials going on in
16 Harris County with 20-something courts. The time in trial
17 is not the issue. The time and expense of discovery and
18 how much it's going to cost the clients to get there is
19 the issue. I understand limiting discovery. I think it's
20 crazy, but every time I hear a judge, all due respect to
21 all of you, talk about limiting time for jury selection
22 and everything else, that translates to "I don't like to
23 listen to you lawyers. When I was a lawyer I thought jury
24 selection was important, when I was trying cases I thought
25 cross-examination was important and being able to show

1 what's wrong with the witness was important, but now I
2 really don't want to listen to y'all talk about a car
3 wreck, so I want time limits, and I want this or that."

4 I think there are two distinct worlds,
5 discovery and how much it costs that client to get there.
6 Judges everyday run their courtroom in a proper way in
7 which they limit what they think is a waste of time. Once
8 we start giving the imprimatur to time limits and people
9 sitting up there with clocks, we are just once again
10 limiting the ability to try cases. I don't know why we
11 are putting the emphasis there. We're not trying cases
12 now. I hear that part of the reason for this rule is we
13 want to get more jury trials, so what's our solution?
14 Let's make them shorter. I don't understand that. Other
15 than that I have no opinion.

16 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Just so that you
17 know, the proponents of the mandatory piece of this agreed
18 with that line of reasoning completely.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Pete, I'm getting
20 to you. Professor Albright.

21 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: I just have a question,
22 and you-all may have talked about it and I missed it. In
23 the letter there is a paragraph about that everybody likes
24 mandatory disclosure practice under the Federal rule, and
25 so there's a paragraph that says how wonderful it is, and

1 I don't see it in here. I'm not saying I think it's a
2 good idea for in here, but I'm just wondering what
3 happened.

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's in there.
5 It's only -- but only the document piece. It's just the
6 document piece. There's not any other part of the Federal
7 rule that we picked up.

8 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: So it does -- so --

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It would add a
10 document production component to the rule for request for
11 disclosure.

12 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Oh, okay. So it
13 changes Rule 194.

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct.

15 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: Okay. So it applies to
16 all --

17 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: But it's only that
18 piece of the Federal rule that got added.

19 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: And it applies to all
20 cases and not just these cases?

21 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No, no, no. It
22 does not apply to all cases. It's not a major across the
23 board rule change. It only applies to cases that fall
24 within these -- the parameters of this new procedure.

25 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: So in little bitty

1 cases you're making everybody produce documents -- when we
2 wrote the discovery rules the concern was is that a lot of
3 these smaller case haves no discovery and do just fine
4 with no discovery. Maybe that's changed, but as I recall,
5 that's why we did not include mandatory disclosure of
6 documents in the Texas rules.

7 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Alex, I think that we did
8 discuss this. I think certainly the idea we had was, is
9 you wouldn't have to spend a lot of time thinking about
10 sending written discovery to the other side. You just
11 want to find out what they've got, what they're going to
12 use at trial, take a look at that, do your request for
13 disclosures and maybe a few interrogatories and request
14 for production to find out the bad stuff they're not
15 producing. It was really thought that it would be kind of
16 a quick in and out procedure.

17 PROFESSOR ALBRIGHT: So why isn't it
18 appropriate to do it in all cases?

19 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, it could be. It
20 could be.

21 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's just that that
22 wasn't our mandate, to go in and propose a change to the
23 rules for request for disclosure in all cases.

24 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We think you might find
25 some ideas in these proposals that you may want to extend

1 to all cases.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Wallace, you were
3 out of the room. I know you had your hand up before you
4 left the room, and we're going around the room.

5 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: I was just --
6 well, kind of back to where we were talking about
7 arbitration, one thing about arbitration and trying to --
8 trying to fashion a rule that's somewhat I guess would
9 take away from the arbitration business, number one, not
10 everybody goes to arbitration because both sides want to.
11 Sometimes one side goes kicking and screaming because
12 they've signed a contract or an agreement that requires
13 arbitration. We're not going to get those cases back
14 probably, and even when you go to arbitration sometimes
15 the parties can pick their arbitrator. Even if you do it
16 under Triple A rules, you at least get to strike some
17 arbitrators. You have somewhat -- some ability to know
18 who you're going to be litigating against or who the judge
19 is going to be or the arbitrator is going to be.

20 In a county with multidistrict courts, as a
21 trial lawyer I'm going to think long and hard before I
22 decide to opt into a deal where I have no right of appeal
23 when I don't even know who the judge is going to be, and
24 that's just the fact of life.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

1 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: So I think the --
2 I think eliminating the right of appeal, even from the
3 voluntary, I'm not sure that will encourage people to use
4 it.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Great minds think
6 alike. Going around the --

7 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Chip, can I just respond
8 to that?

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

10 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: This was -- in the working
11 group this was a negotiative process between all aspects
12 of the bar. The plaintiffs bar felt very strongly about
13 this. You know, they realize that -- and they accepted
14 the fact that they would be capped at \$100,000 if they
15 entered into this procedure, so they gave up something
16 there. What they wanted, and I think for good reason, in
17 return is I want it to end there. If I get my 70 grand, I
18 don't want you taking this to the court of appeals and
19 then I don't want you taking this to the Supreme Court of
20 Texas. It's over with. Now, I'll give you the cap, you
21 give me efficiency and finality. That's what the
22 trade-off is.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, good point. We're
24 now back to over here. Pete Kelly, Peter Kelly, you had
25 your hand up at one point.

1 MR. KELLY: The concern, from what I
2 understand, about whether it should be voluntary or
3 mandatory is that if it's voluntary nobody is going to opt
4 in. Someone mentioned there are other states that have
5 similar procedures. What is the success of their -- we
6 would be the only state with a mandatory program. The
7 states that have voluntary programs, what is the success
8 of their procedures, and has anybody looked at the county
9 courts at law? For instance, in Houston the county courts
10 at law are capped at 100,000, six man juries, trials are
11 quick. It's virtually identical to the procedures set
12 forth in here except for formally limited discovery. The
13 discovery is going to be self-limiting because the case is
14 so small, and are people opting into it or choosing to
15 file in district court to avoid those particular
16 limitations?

17 And to touch on what David said about the
18 plaintiffs bar being willing to give up the right to
19 appeal, that varies geographically. In Houston where
20 there is sort of a perceived hostility towards many
21 plaintiffs' cases by the -- among the trial bench, they're
22 not willing to give up the right of appeal, but in Dallas
23 and Bexar County, they seem more willing to give up the
24 right of appeal in favor of finality.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Sitting next to

1 you is Justice Gaultney, who had his hand up a minute ago.

2 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: This concerns the
3 voluntary rule.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes.

5 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: And I'm sure you
6 discussed it, but it strikes me that part of the problem
7 with the voluntary rule and it becoming less efficient,
8 less radical, is the ability to remove yourself from the
9 process, and did you consider the possibility of having a
10 voluntary rule, you would consent to it, but once you
11 consented to it, like arbitration, you're bound to it and
12 not have a rule process that allows you to withdraw from
13 the process and then that same context allows the same
14 appeal process that you would have in any other case?

15 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, boy, we've been in
16 so many meetings, so many discussions about this, let me
17 try to put myself back in that place, as they say. I --
18 the thought was, is that you agree to this procedure in
19 good faith, you get into this procedure, and something
20 changes, discovery turns up something, or in the case of a
21 plaintiff, whether it's voluntary or mandatory, you find
22 out that physical therapy is not going to work like you
23 originally were told, that it's going to require surgery.
24 Plaintiff has got an opportunity to get out of there --
25 out of it, two different ways, can either move to remove

1 it or by repleading the case.

2 By the same token, on the defense side, if
3 something should come up in discovery that no longer makes
4 that consent supportable, there would be an opportunity to
5 go back to the court to get out of it. But it -- the idea
6 was, is we've got to be flexible to address changed
7 circumstances.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Brown.

9 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: A couple of points.
10 One, on the defendant opting out by a counterclaim, I do
11 think that the provision about a defendant filing a
12 pleading would have some type of implied good faith at
13 least in that provision, so I think a dec action would not
14 necessarily do it, even if you pled it at 101,000. I
15 think a court might say that wasn't in good faith and it
16 was struck by a trial court and, therefore, you're still
17 in.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, but wait a minute,
19 they said there's no looking behind the pleadings.

20 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No, no.

21 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: Well, I'm saying I
22 think a court of appeals -- I think a trial court could
23 strike it. For example, a dec action can't be brought
24 just as a way to try to get attorney's fees in response to
25 a PI claim, so the trial court struck that, said it wasn't

1 brought in good faith. I suspect there would be an
2 argument you did not -- you were not able to remove it.

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Let me clarify my
4 comments in response to your --

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: The idea on the
7 pleading side was to not change the pleading rules at all,
8 and it was -- and the concern was changing them to examine
9 them for their authenticity or their accuracy. Now, it
10 would not change things like having pleadings struck
11 because they are, in fact, not filed in bad faith under
12 current provisions of law, and if you get those pleadings
13 struck and your case comes back to being within these
14 parameters then it is in those parameters.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Then it's back. Okay.

16 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Now, the dec action
17 piece of it is could you file a dec action that is a
18 legitimate dec action and get -- because there is now
19 nonmonetary relief in the case, legitimate nonmonetary
20 relief, get out of this rule. The answer to that is yes,
21 but if it's a dec action that's just filed to be a mirror
22 image of the claim that's already filed so that it's not a
23 legitimate dec action subject to attack under current law,
24 and it might fall out of the case.

25 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Can I just kind of take a

1 different tact on this? I think I agree with everything
2 Alan said, but also, I don't see how this rule is going to
3 be used in a contract dispute of any consequence, and the
4 reason is, is that in most contract disputes one side is
5 going to get attorney's fees. The defendant certainly
6 ought to file a counterclaim asking for those attorney's
7 fees. Keep in mind that attorney's fees are dynamic.
8 They're not static, and most plaintiffs and most
9 defendants are not going to be willing to cap themselves
10 at \$100,000. So this is not really like a 100,000-dollar
11 cap. It may be more like a 50,000-dollar cap. I just --
12 I know that's not directly responsive to what you're
13 saying, but it does have something to do with
14 counterclaims, and it does have something to do with how
15 often this thing is really going to be effectively used in
16 a contract dispute.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Estevez.

18 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I'm going to agree
19 with the crazy old aunt back there.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sorry, that's a hard way
21 to start in your tenure in this group.

22 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: We -- you've gone
23 through an expedited discovery process. You've got
24 parties that are there, and now you're telling the trial
25 court that they're going to have their little clock ticker

1 going like a chess game, and then all of the sudden one
2 side runs out of time, and so for the rest of time they
3 just sit there while the other side presents its evidence?
4 The other side gets to do a closing. You don't get to do
5 a rebuttal. There's nothing here that says "except by
6 leave of court" to give them that ability to go more than
7 five hours, and I just think it actually would be such
8 a -- I don't know how if I was a plaintiff or even if I
9 was a defendant how I would emotionally be able to get
10 over finally getting my day in court and my time is up. I
11 would be embarrassed to be an American at that time. I'm
12 sorry, but I mean, it is that high of a constitutional
13 issue. I mean, these are the most emotional people you
14 see.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

16 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I mean, I guess
17 we're not doing a family law case because it's excluded,
18 you know, but if you were doing some issue that had to do
19 with family members, you know, maybe it's a will contest,
20 I don't know. You know, there's a lot of people that can
21 get on -- their value of their whole property may be
22 \$70,000, and I know it's voluntary, but I don't think that
23 all attorneys calculate right. People tell me all the
24 time, "It's a one and a half day trial, Judge." Three
25 days later we're still in trial. You know, and I'm not

1 upset with them until the jurors are sighing and sleeping
2 all the way through it, you know, and they know that.
3 They pick that up. So --

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So it's a biological
5 clock.

6 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Maybe there's a lot
7 of abuse in the Houston and Dallas area, but I don't see a
8 lot of abuse, and they get the signals from the jury when
9 it's really, really bad, but is this really what we want
10 to do is just sit there and at the end of the day just
11 say, "You've waited all this time or a short period of
12 time because it was expedited, and now we're going to cut
13 it off." I don't know if you want to respond to that, but
14 I'm just concerned, and I know that my crazy old aunt will
15 save us from this area.

16 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: There's no enforcement
17 mechanism here. I mean, if you try to appeal it because
18 the other side -- the judge let the other side go 15
19 minutes over, I don't think you're going to be --

20 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: What if the judge
21 doesn't? What if the judge doesn't let them go 15? I
22 mean, there are, you know, some that are really strict.

23 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I mean, Judge, they do
24 this in Federal court everyday.

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah. We do

1 that now.

2 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: You do? I don't.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: I mean, the
4 idea that somebody would tell me it's a day and a half and
5 I would let them go as long as they want is not within the
6 realm of how I operate.

7 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: It doesn't end up
8 that way, but assuming that they're working on the case
9 you're not going to just tell them and say, "No, I'm
10 sorry, you're not" --

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No, I mean,
12 right now -- and you have a good point, Rusty has a good
13 point. Maybe we shouldn't have the rule or whatever, but
14 the notion that a trial judge can't put a time limit and
15 enforce it --

16 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Agreed.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- is foreign
18 to me, and what I would tell them is if you have two days,
19 two days means in a jury trial at most five and a half
20 hours a day. You each have, if it's two days, five and a
21 half hours. I will do you the courtesy of running you a
22 clock when you're using your time, and periodically I'll
23 let you know how much time you've used. We do that now.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

25 MR. LOW: Yeah, is there any provision

1 where, say, for instance, you file for \$105,000, and later
2 on you meet with the other lawyer and he answers, and you
3 say, well, he's a reasonable lawyer. He said, "Look, why
4 don't we put this in that category?" Is there anything to
5 keep them -- I mean, once you -- he can amend and go down
6 to less than a hundred. Can you then get in the system?

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes.

8 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I think so.

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's an in and out.

10 MR. LOW: Because lawyers -- and they should
11 be encouraged to meet early to do that, because the lawyer
12 that files for less has got to have met with his client,
13 say, "Look, here's the advantage, you won't have all these
14 costs, but you won't get more than that." Just like I
15 enter a high-low agreement during the trial, so lawyers
16 get together and agree on things like that, so is there
17 some mechanism to encourage people to then opt into this
18 system with the advantage?

19 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: We kicked that
20 around at length.

21 MR. LOW: Okay.

22 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: And the answer that
23 we came up with was, from the beginning of the case up
24 until a cutoff time it was free in and out, and you -- you
25 can go in and out, you can go both ways. The problem was

1 that there had to be an end point on that.

2 MR. LOW: Right.

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: And so we put an
4 end point in. It's in there and that there's a point at
5 which it's not a free in and out. It has to be by leave
6 of court.

7 MR. LOW: Yeah.

8 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: But up until that
9 point, which is after the end of the discovery period, 30
10 days after the end of the discovery period, it's you're
11 freely in and you're freely out.

12 MR. LOW: But what would be wrong with a
13 system now that's required that you meet or talk with the
14 lawyer before a certain motion is filed? What would be
15 wrong with having as soon as they file answer, defendant
16 files answer, have some meeting, certification to discuss
17 going into this system.

18 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Well, there's
19 nothing wrong with that from a voluntary standpoint, but
20 if you mandate it, if you say we're going to have a trial
21 conference with the court or y'all are required to have a
22 meeting then all of the sudden you're writing into the
23 rule something that costs money.

24 MR. LOW: Well, I know, it's not mandated if
25 I sue for \$100,050. It's not mandated because I'm not in

1 it. But why -- I mean, why not, you know, require lawyers
2 to at least consider it? It wouldn't take five minutes.

3 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Buddy, I have -- but you
4 could certainly write -- Alan's exactly right. We tried
5 to avoid the best we could adding any steps into this
6 thing.

7 MR. LOW: Yeah, I --

8 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: And what we tried to do
9 was remove as many steps as we possibly could consistent
10 with our own notions of due process. Buddy, I think that
11 it -- this is really a product of education. I think we
12 can do this. I think we can go out there and sell this to
13 all parts of the bar, and I think we will make changes,
14 and I think we can encourage people to actively explore
15 these what I think are some pretty good options to get the
16 case resolved pretty expeditiously.

17 MR. LOW: So through seminars or media and
18 so forth educate the lawyers on it, the benefits of it and
19 sell it.

20 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Right.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete Schenkkan.

22 MR. SCHENKKAN: I have been waiting a long
23 time because of the notion that you should keep quiet and
24 take the risk of being thought an ignorant fool rather
25 than speak up and remove all doubt; and to try to further

1 reduce the risk now that I think I might want to say
2 something, I want to first ask a question of Alan and
3 David; and depending on the answer to that question, part
4 of my comment I might still keep silent on. Am I right,
5 David and Alan, that even though the statute says that the
6 Supreme Court may not adopt rules under this subsection
7 that conflict with the provision of, among other things,
8 the Family Code, that if you had lawyers for the two
9 parties to a Family Code case, they could, if they wanted
10 to, voluntarily agree to the contents of your voluntary
11 plan.

12 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes.

13 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's our
14 understanding.

15 MR. SCHENKKAN: Okay. Now I'm going to have
16 to take a chance because I thought that was the answer,
17 but it seems to me that that means that the last part that
18 says the Supreme Court may not adopt rules under this
19 subsection that conflict with this means that the text
20 that the Legislature adopted does call for what Alan has
21 been forced to call a mandatory approach, though it's not.
22 It's a plaintiff's choice approach. Because it does not
23 matter, as Justice Scalia said, what any one or all of the
24 legislators intended. The only thing that matters is what
25 words they adopted, and if the Supreme Court may not adopt

1 rules that conflict with a provision of these things, but
2 may adopt with rules that conflict with provisions in
3 other areas, they intended this to be something that the
4 plaintiff can compel by design and choice. So I'm going
5 to vote when it comes time to vote --

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Soon.

7 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- soon for what is going to
8 be called mandatory, though I agree with Alan it's not.

9 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Can I respond to that?

10 MR. SCHENKKAN: Let me just -- since I'm
11 only going to get this one chance, let me do these other
12 parts, which I think I'm going to lose that. I think my
13 side is going to lose that side of the vote, so it
14 probably doesn't matter anyway. If so, if you were to
15 adopt a so-called mandatory, meaning plaintiff gets to
16 invoke it, then you have to confront the concerns that are
17 being expressed by the working group that David has ably
18 presented the results of and by George Christian on behalf
19 of the other of the two leading tort reform groups; and
20 that is that there are reputational and other cases in
21 which the dollars, the damages that are pled, are not the
22 most important thing at stake; and for that I am firmly of
23 the view that the good cause out is not sufficient,
24 because of the notion that there are parts of this state
25 where as long as we know who you represent, we don't care

1 how good your arguments are; and so I believe that if we
2 are going to have a plaintiff chooses whether the rule
3 applies rule, another approach, not the good cause
4 approach, has to be taken towards solving the problem that
5 there are these -- at least these reputational cases where
6 this can do great damage. I don't have a solution, and
7 the first thing that comes to mind is to try to carve out
8 additional categories of cases, maybe all cases alleging
9 professional malpractice, but at least you've got to
10 confront that issue.

11 And then, finally, now this just before you
12 respond, David, I want to say that expecting that the
13 mandatory view will be -- so-called mandatory view will be
14 voted down and concentrating on what I think would then be
15 the consensus that we want to try to make the what's being
16 called voluntary approach work better, it seems to me that
17 the thesis of the voluntary group is what we are doing
18 here is two things. You're sending a big symbolic
19 statement to everybody who is in this community, lawyers
20 and the judges, we need to work together to make it more
21 possible to have some inexpensive trials at least for the
22 less expensive cases, and then we're trying to help people
23 get over the cognitive distance of that when you're taking
24 my due process rights away or I don't know how do it or
25 whatever by making it easier for them by giving them what

1 Alan keeps calling a template. If that's the approach,
2 and that's a good idea, but why stop at one template? Why
3 not do at least a couple more that give some of these
4 other options. I could, for instance, see that it might
5 be really nice to have an option in which the deal is
6 there's no appeal, but it might be really nice also to
7 have an option in which there is an appeal. As a lawyer
8 who sometimes represents people in the Rio Grande Valley,
9 I kind of want --

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now, now.

11 MR. SCHENKKAN: -- to be able to appeal, if
12 I have to; and so I think you can work with the voluntary
13 notion but provide a couple more templates; and if you do
14 that, then, of course, since it's voluntary anyway you get
15 to think about doing voluntary options that aren't even
16 limited to cases under 100,000. Our long time former
17 member Steve Susman is out marketing the notion that he
18 stopped participating in the Supreme Court Advisory
19 Committee because it was too hard for us to ever agree on
20 one set of rules that would apply to all the cases. He's
21 now advertising why don't y'all learn together, lawyers to
22 get together at the start of a case, and agree on a
23 voluntary rule for that case that will speed it up and
24 make it cheaper, and, "Here's my" -- Steve Susman's --
25 "template for that." Why not build into the more general

1 rule that's not limited to hundred thousand-dollar cases
2 the lawyers in any case have to confer at the outset to
3 decide if they can agree on a way to lower the costs in
4 that particular case, that portion being completely. So I
5 probably now have removed all doubt, but go ahead.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Beyond a shadow.

7 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Those are excellent
8 points. The way I read the statute is, and the way I
9 understand the legislative history is, is the Legislature
10 basically left it up to the Court to come up with a rule,
11 as Alan says, that will do these things that we've been
12 talking about. We've got I think a couple of great
13 proposals here, but the Legislature did put a restriction
14 on it, said whatever you do, whatever you do, whether it's
15 an -- and I'll insert this in parentheses -- voluntary or
16 mandatory, whatever you do, don't do anything that screws
17 with doctors, the government, or the Family Code, whatever
18 you do. Now, you can go do anything else you want to do,
19 and I think that's the best reading of the statute.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Skip.

21 MR. WATSON: Just a couple of things.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Speak up.

23 MR. WATSON: First, I think everybody in the
24 room believes that we've got to do something to get
25 justice in cases where the amount in controversy does not

1 merit hiring most of the people in this room to get them
2 to justice. We've got to do that. Second, I applaud what
3 Elaine said. This is one of the best thought out
4 presentations we've ever had since I've been a member of
5 this group, for the big issues have been contemplated and
6 good minds in good faith have tried to come to a
7 consensus, and I applaud you for doing that, and I mean
8 that very sincerely.

9 In trying to make a decision, one question,
10 one point. The question is on the mandatory side if we
11 have the exclusions that are listed, the family cases, the
12 Civil Practice and Remedy Code cases, the Property Code
13 cases, and if you add to that the exclusion that David
14 mentioned that I was going to bring up, that in a breach
15 of contract case for \$75,000 that you want to get to a
16 resolution, it would be improbable to me that a defense
17 attorney could not in good faith say that to prepare and
18 try even an expedited trial and go to the court of appeals
19 and go through denial of petition for review at the
20 Supreme Court that that is not going to cost \$100,000.
21 That's going to happen, and so on all breach of contract
22 cases there is a built-in out. You know, it's there, and
23 it's going to happen, so my question is, of your 24 or 25
24 things where it's just not going to be practical, and if
25 you accept my point that all breach of contract cases will

1 come out if the defendant wants them to come out, what's
2 left? What is this going to apply to mandatorily? I
3 really want to know that before I vote, and I can't tell.

4 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I think for the most part
5 what it's -- and I agree with that. I think a lot --
6 probably 90 percent of the contract disputes are going to
7 come out if somebody wants them to come out. I think it
8 does leave you with minor impact soft tissue cases, slip
9 and fall cases, and you know, relatively -- other types of
10 relatively small personal injury claims. You can, though,
11 have other types of cases as long as they come in under
12 \$100,000; and I can tell you unless you're an equine
13 veterinarian specializing in racehorses, pretty much all
14 of the vet malpractice cases are going to come under this,
15 I would think; and this is a concern among the lawyers out
16 there that represent veterinarians around the state.

17 MR. WATSON: Alan, can you help?

18 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah, one of the
19 things that we ran into early on is -- and it's kind of
20 another way of looking at these problems, is to ask the
21 question, well, what can you -- what can legitimately be
22 done, and when you look at it that way, you start
23 realizing the limitations that this -- that you are under.
24 So, for example, we didn't -- we don't have any option
25 about affecting cases at \$100,000 all inclusive of

1 attorney's fees as well. I mean, that's statutorily
2 mandated. We don't have any option to do anything other
3 than that. So if the case legitimately because of a
4 counterclaim has an amount in dispute in excess of that,
5 we can't affect it, and so, yeah, it's not going to
6 capture that, but there's nothing to be done about that.

7 Another aspect of it is to say, well, okay,
8 and this is -- this is kind of where I got kind of after
9 really sitting down and struggling with the process, okay,
10 what are we going to do. I came to the conclusion that
11 the claimant -- and I say "claimant" instead of
12 "plaintiff" because it can include either side of the
13 dispute -- that a fundamental thing that you have to start
14 with that you just can't change is that the claimant has
15 to be master of his pleading. He just has to be, and if
16 you accept that principal, which I found myself having to
17 accept, that that then dictated things about this process
18 that affected a large part of it and just limited what
19 could be done, and so what I would say is, yes, the
20 point -- the points you're making are correct, and I agree
21 with them, but what that means is, is that certain things
22 that we cannot tinker with simply limit how much one of
23 these rules can capture.

24 Now, is it going to capture enough to make a
25 different if we accept certain limitations on what we can

1 do? I don't know. It might not, but it doesn't change
2 the fact that if you start with certain fundamental
3 premises that can't be changed, that that dictates certain
4 things about the process; and so that's my answer to you,
5 is that the contract case, when a defendant wants to say,
6 I've got more -- I've potentially got more in fees here in
7 my counterclaim and that's going to kick me out, this
8 process won't capture that case, simply because you have
9 to be master of your pleadings. Now, I will say as a
10 practical matter that when we discussed this and in my own
11 thinking through it, I'm not so sure that this won't
12 capture some smaller contract cases that otherwise just
13 cannot be tried, because I don't think that every
14 defendant is going to necessarily want to try to kick it
15 out of the process.

16 This is good for defendants, too, in many
17 commercial dispute type settings, and the -- it
18 relieves -- I will tell you this, a major factor for me in
19 a, quote, mandatory aspect rule, is that -- and it has not
20 been discussed -- is that such a rule relieves lawyers of
21 professional liability questions that a voluntary rule
22 does not relieve them of, and that's not to be -- that's
23 not -- I think that that's a factor here that does play
24 some role.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Skip's talking behind

1 your back, so he wants to make a --

2 MR. WATSON: He does that. The point --
3 thank you, and I agree that many small contracts will opt
4 in. I'm just trying to get a feel for what practically
5 would be in. Second, the point I wanted to make is that
6 if the vote does go voluntary, I want to echo what Pete
7 said, that I personally think that there should be an
8 additional exception in the waiver of appeals for
9 clear error of law, and that is not to drum up appellate
10 business. It is because the amount of appeals that we see
11 where judges thinking -- and I'm not just talking about
12 certain areas of the state and certain sides of the
13 docket. I'm talking about judges dispensing what the U.S.
14 Supreme Court talked in the arbitration context about just
15 ignoring the law and dispensing industrial justice,
16 regardless of what the law is. That happens in some
17 courts in this state, and I am concerned that people who
18 go in thinking that they are going to have a case tried
19 under the rule of law don't get that, do not get a case
20 tried under a rule of law. They in essence get a -- a
21 binding almost mediation in which the decision is final
22 and is not based on the rule of law. That's all I have to
23 say.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now, Dee Dee's hands are
25 about to fall off, so we're not going to stop the

1 conversation, I know other people want to say things, but
2 we are going to take our long-promised vote. And we're
3 going to vote on, quote, mandatory versus voluntary, and I
4 know somebody is going to inevitably say, because I've
5 been around this group for a while, "Well, wait a minute,
6 if I vote for mandatory am I voting for that rule?" No,
7 you're not voting for that rule, you're voting for a
8 concept. We're going to talk about both. No matter how
9 this vote goes we're going to talk about both the
10 mandatory and the nonmandatory, the voluntary rule. So
11 don't worry about that, and so let's try to vote just on
12 conceptually, and this is a nonbinding vote. I don't know
13 how the Court is going to treat it, and we're going to
14 talk about both rules anyway, so don't get too excited
15 about it, about winners and losers.

16 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But there's
17 still a question, which is are you asking us whether we
18 think the statute requires mandatory or --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No. You can have any
20 reason.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: -- and whether
22 we think it should be.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You can have any reason.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If you think the statute

1 requires it, then of course you're going to vote
2 mandatory, but if you just think it's better as a policy
3 matter that would be a reason, too, and if you think, you
4 know, Judge Waldrop is a little cuter than the other guy
5 then that's okay. For any reason.

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That brings up your
7 competence to vote.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we're not going to
9 go behind the vote, though. So everybody who is in favor
10 of, quote, mandatory, raise your hand.

11 Okay. All those in favor of voluntary,
12 raise your hand. The vote is 18 mandatory, 26 voluntary,
13 the Chair not voting, and let's take our break.

14 (Recess from 3:22 p.m. to 3:45 p.m.)

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's get back to
16 the specifics of these rules, and, David, if you can
17 explain to me the difference between Rule 169, expedited
18 actions, voluntary, versus Rule 169, expedited actions,
19 voluntary standalone rule. Where is David?

20 MR. WATSON: He's gone, he's the smart one.

21 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I can tell you.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge, you talk to us.
23 He won and he left, is that it? It's sort of like when
24 you win the motion, "Judge, can I be excused," and you're
25 gone?

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Actually, stop talking,
2 shut your briefcase, and go.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, right. Exactly.

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: There are only a
5 handful of differences, and the reason -- and they are
6 drafting differences, because the standalone it's
7 contemplated that there will be no other rule passed. It
8 will be the only rule that gets passed, and so it has to
9 look a little bit different than a set of voluntary
10 components that have to mesh with another rule, and so --
11 and there's a handful of drafting distinctions, but
12 substantively they are the same. There's not any
13 substantive difference.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. And what other
15 rule -- was the idea that there would be a mandatory rule
16 and then a companion voluntary rule?

17 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes. There's an A
18 and a B in this report proposal. The A is a mandatory
19 component and the voluntary component. Together, they
20 both get passed at the same time. They are both
21 available. They both go into the rule. The B reported
22 proposal is a standalone voluntary consensual only rule,
23 and so those are the two proposals, and that's why I was
24 saying it creates some confusion because part of the A --
25 the A proposal is itself a voluntary -- a consensual rule,

1 which looks exactly like --

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right, okay.

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: -- the standalone.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, if we focus on
5 proposed Rule 169 standalone, we're going to pick up most
6 of the features of the companion rule, right?

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: All of the
8 substantive features.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All of the features.

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yes. You can just
11 focus on one. One voluntary rule is going to capture all
12 of the substantive features.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. So let's
14 focus on Rule 169, expedited actions voluntary standalone
15 rule, and it's in your materials, labeled what I just
16 said.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Are we going to go back and
18 pick up the jury rules later, the 262 and --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. I'll save comments.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So the application we've
22 pretty much talked about, unless somebody wants to spend
23 some more time on it, but Richard.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, I just wanted to be sure
25 this was clear and in the record, that (a)(3) is an effort

1 to say that if it's a family law case under the Family
2 Code then none of these expedited provisions apply no
3 matter where they may be in the Rules of Procedure, right?

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: (a)(3); right.

5 MR. ORSINGER: Right there where it says the
6 expedited actions do not apply to (3).

7 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's the wrong
8 rule.

9 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Is it five?

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Keep going. The
11 one you want is this one.

12 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Yeah. So same
13 question for that one.

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Ask it again. I'm
15 sorry.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. Then if there is any
17 element, any claim of which is under the Family Code, then
18 none of the expedited rules apply, no matter where they
19 are?

20 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct.

21 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. And if there's a
22 divorce case and someone joins in a tort claim for assault
23 and battery --

24 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Still a divorce
25 case.

1 MR. ORSINGER: It's still a divorce case,
2 and you don't try assault and battery under this separate.

3 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No. This does not
4 contemplate -- none of these proposals contemplate
5 divvying up a lawsuit at all.

6 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: Chip, what is the document
8 that we should be looking at to participate in their
9 discussion?

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You should be looking at
11 a --

12 MR. ORSINGER: Are you sure you want to tell
13 him?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, that's an idea. Go
15 around the block a couple of times, and it's the task
16 force for rules in expedited actions, the task force
17 report, and attached to it -- and mine doesn't have an
18 exhibit number on it.

19 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It should be the
20 very last thing in it.

21 MR. LEVY: Standalone version.

22 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It should say at
23 the top --

24 MR. MUNZINGER: 169, expedited actions.

25 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Standalone,

1 "voluntary standalone." If it just says "voluntary"
2 you're not there yet, keep going until you see
3 "standalone" rule.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Standalone rule. Yeah,
5 Robert.

6 MR. LEVY: Question about what we were just
7 talking about, some family courts can exercise
8 jurisdiction over a tort claim just by virtue of the fact
9 that some lawyers would want to bring those claims in a
10 family case because it might be an estate as a party or
11 something like that. Are you indicating that anything
12 that's brought in a family court could not use these
13 rules?

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: If there is -- the
15 intention here was to say if there is a claim in the case
16 that is under the Family Code then that case cannot -- the
17 entire case cannot go under these rules.

18 MR. LEVY: But a family court could still
19 use this rule for -- if they just exercised jurisdiction
20 over --

21 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I guess in theory
22 if you had a lawsuit that was pending in a -- before a
23 family judge, family law judge, but it had no claim in it
24 that was under the Family Code, I'm not sure exactly how
25 that would work, but if such a thing could exist then this

1 could apply.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Well, it could occur to me if
3 the judge were to sever the tort claim from the divorce,
4 not a separate trial but a true severance then you might
5 end up --

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: You might.

7 MR. ORSINGER: -- with a tort case in a
8 family law court that no part of that tort case anymore is
9 under the Family Code, but I would hope they wouldn't do
10 that because we don't want to break all of our divorces up
11 into separate cases.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So I'm sure that if you
13 were representing one of the parties you would advocate
14 against that.

15 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah, I wouldn't -- I would
16 hope that the trial judges wouldn't be severing the courts
17 out and running them on a rocket docket and have the
18 divorce be handled like a lawsuit.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, it looks
20 like maybe there is some things to talk about in subpart
21 (a), application, but I want to jump ahead to (c)(4) real
22 quickly because we have a guest Mike Schless, who is here
23 and waited patiently all during our discussions, and he
24 just wants to make a couple of points about the ADR thing.
25 So, Mike, you have the floor.

1 MR. SCHLESS: Thank you, Chip. And before I
2 begin, I just want to make sure that we're all on the same
3 page, and I'm going to ask Judge Waldrop and David for
4 clarification of my understanding. If you look at either
5 voluntary or voluntary standalone, looking under
6 voluntary, it would be (c)(3), and looking at voluntary
7 standalone, it would be (c)(3) as well. That language
8 would apply if the rule comes out as being voluntary or --
9 I beg your pardon.

10 MR. LEVY: Voluntary voluntary.

11 MR. SCHLESS: Voluntary voluntary. If the
12 rule comes out -- if the Supreme Court decides to adopt a
13 mandatory rule, David, do I correctly understand that the
14 language would then revert back to what was in the ABOTA
15 draft under (c)(1), which is also in the packet under Rule
16 262.5(c)(1), "The court must not order the parties to a
17 civil action submitted to expedited jury trial process to
18 participate in alternative dispute resolution"?

19 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I know you and I just
20 talked about that a few minutes ago, but I don't know what
21 the Court would do with that.

22 MR. SCHLESS: Well, let me explain my
23 heartburn. Under -- if the language is as provided in the
24 two Rule 169s, a lot of the heartburn of the ADR community
25 -- and perhaps I should explain. I'm a former chair of

1 the ADR section of the State Bar. We had two other former
2 chairs who had to leave and Don Philbin is a member of the
3 current ADR section counsel, so we're trying to represent
4 the interests of the ADR community, but more broadly
5 speaking, we're trying to understand the proper place
6 of ADR within this rule. Our heartburn under the ABOTA
7 draft was that it would lead to the anomaly of the Court
8 adopting a rule that says a court must not exercise the
9 discretion that a statute gives that judge, which is the
10 court on its own motion or on motion of either party may
11 order the parties to an ADR procedure.

12 If the process is voluntary, I personally
13 don't have as much heartburn, even though it would still
14 have that anomaly, because one party could say, well,
15 there are certain advantages and disadvantages to
16 participating in the expedited process, and one of them is
17 that we can't go to mediation, unless on the side the
18 other side agrees to do that and make a decision
19 accordingly. But if you have a provision, for example,
20 that's not a tort but you've got a contract provision,
21 whether or not the contract has a mediation clause or
22 other dispute resolution clause, if one party wants to --
23 if it's -- if you have a mandatory rule and the
24 plaintiff's pleadings clearly fit the case under the
25 expedited jury trial parameters and one party wants to go

1 to mediation and the other does not, there's no mediation;
2 and that's different from the current situation where one
3 party wants it and the other does not the court gets to
4 decide. Or if you have a contract that has a provision
5 that says the parties will attempt a resolution by
6 mediation failing that the case will go to arbitration,
7 for example.

8 Then you have the anomaly, for example, in
9 an employment case, where the employee files the lawsuit.
10 The employer says, "Wait a minute, we have an arbitration
11 provision," and the court says, "Sorry, employer, I can't
12 enforce the arbitration provision in your contract because
13 this rule says I can't order an ADR proceeding." The
14 language that's in the voluntary and voluntary standalone
15 would take care of that situation, but if the language --
16 if the mandatory rule has the language that's in the ABOTA
17 draft, that gives heartburn for the reasons just
18 expressed.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Thanks, Mike. I
20 think the language -- I was just looking at it. (c)(3) in
21 each -- in the mandatory and in the voluntary, both
22 versions, is the same, I think, and it looks to me like
23 that takes care of your concerns, so unless the Court
24 wanders back to the ABOTA draft, your concerns are
25 addressed.

1 MR. SCHLESS: Well, I thought I had
2 understood from David when we talked before that if it's
3 mandatory the language reverts back to the ABOTA draft.

4 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I'm sorry, Mike. I
5 misspoke.

6 MR. SCHLESS: Well, in the immortal words of
7 Emily Litella, "never mind."

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So let's go back
9 to draft 169, standalone.

10 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Chip, could I say one
11 thing on that ADR paragraph --

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

13 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: -- that may give him
14 more heartburn now than he had when he sat down, is as
15 drafted it says "unless the parties have agreed." There
16 are a lot of cases now where the third parties to an
17 agreement are required to go to ADR procedures that might
18 not have to go to ADR procedures or might not be ordered
19 to ADR procedures under that. I'm talking about the --
20 it's the arbitration provisions where there are a third
21 party gets involved. In other words, they bought it for
22 one party, but they transferred the warranty or something
23 of that nature. I don't know if the way that's worded it
24 would capture those nonparty persons who wind up having to
25 do to ADR.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, wouldn't the
2 nonparty person be able to compel it because it's required
3 by contract? Otherwise there's no way to compel it.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Well, the trial court can
5 compel it under the Civil Practice and Remedies Code.

6 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I guess I'm trying to
7 distinguish in my mind now the parties to the contract and
8 the parties to the lawsuit and which parties is the rule
9 talking about.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, if a nonparty
11 intervenes and says, "Look, you've got to go to
12 arbitration or mediation" for some reason, then they --
13 that's the only way they're going to have any standing to
14 tell the trial judge to do anything.

15 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Okay. I'll think about
16 it some more before I open my mouth next time.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, no, you're probably
18 right, I'm probably wrong. I'm just asking the question.

19 Okay, back to subpart (a). I had a question
20 about (a)(3). You say the consent is void if it's made
21 before the occurrence of the claim. What are you getting
22 at there, some sort of fraudulent agreement or something?

23 MR. GILSTRAP: Adhesion contract where we've
24 got all of our employees had to sign this, and they agreed
25 to this procedure.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is that what you're
2 getting at?

3 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes.

4 MR. GILSTRAP: I'm concerned about -- I'm
5 not sure what "the occurrence of the claim" means. That
6 strikes me as pretty vague.

7 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Yes.

8 MR. LOW: Occurrence giving rise.

9 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That may actually
10 be a drafting error. I think what the draft is supposed
11 to say, "before the occurrence that gave rise to the claim
12 occurred," I think is what it was. I think you've just
13 found an editing issue.

14 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yeah.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, and then Lonny.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: I have a question under
17 (a)(1)(B). The statute talks about "amount in
18 controversy," so here you have a situation where
19 plaintiffs one, two, and three each assert a claim against
20 a defendant, a single defendant, having a value of less
21 than \$100,000, but their total claims amount to \$150,000.
22 Is that within the purview of the statute, and there are
23 differing -- when I read these rules there were different
24 definitions, but I have a jurisdictional problem here. I
25 have a problem where the defendant is brought into a

1 system where the judgment against him can be greater than
2 \$100,000 because there are multiple claims asserted
3 against him, each being worth less than a hundred, but he
4 still is drawn into a system where he gets all the
5 restrictions that are built into whatever rule the Court
6 ultimately adopts, and I think that takes us back to an
7 interpretation of the statute, what does the Supreme Court
8 -- I mean, the Legislature mean when it says "claims in
9 controversy having a value of 100,000."

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Which of you wants to
11 take that?

12 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That's a legitimate
13 question, and the way the task force -- we kicked that
14 around at length, and the way we eventually came to
15 interpret both the statute and the mandate and then the --
16 what was -- the intent of what went in the rule was that
17 it would be a per claim type of analysis, and it would be
18 \$100,000 per claim and apply -- try to get a rule that
19 would apply that way. If the Court looks at it and says,
20 "Well, we have a problem with the fairness of putting a
21 defendant who might have three different 75,000-dollar
22 claims against him and each one of those plaintiffs has,
23 in fact, opted into this process, we have a problem with
24 having the defendant being subject to this process when
25 really the defendant is facing potential liability against

1 all of those folks of \$225,000" then that's a matter of
2 policy and fairness and should that be done or should it
3 not be done.

4 Where we eventually got on the task force
5 was that really we thought the idea was as between these
6 two parties it would be 100,000-dollar cap, and if there
7 were multiple parties in a case that made it more, that
8 that didn't necessarily mean that we needed to pull out of
9 this process. That's where we came out, that's the intent
10 of this rule, and it's a policy difference that reasonable
11 minds can differ on.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

13 MR. MUNZINGER: With all due respect to your
14 work, and I do appreciate your work, I don't think you've
15 interpreted the statute correctly because the statute says
16 the rule "shall apply to civil actions," not to claims,
17 "to civil actions in district courts, county courts at
18 law, and statutory probate courts in which the amount in
19 controversy" and it continues on, so it's not a statute
20 that focuses on the claim. It focuses on the amount in
21 controversy, and I think it limits it to \$100,000. I
22 think you have a -- my personal belief is you have not
23 interpreted the statute correctly.

24 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I agree with that if
25 you're looking at the voluntary standalone rule. Are we

1 looking at the same thing?

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, we're looking at
3 voluntary stand-alone.

4 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Okay. It's all claimants
5 affirmatively plead that they only seek monetary relief
6 aggregating 100,000 or less, so it's the aggregate of all
7 the claims.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky, then
9 Pam, then Robert, then Justice Bland.

10 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Justice
11 Waldrop, didn't you say it's the aggregate for each claim?
12 It's not the aggregate over different claimants, is what I
13 thought you said, and I thought I was hearing something
14 different from David now, but the point that I had before
15 that is (a)(2) I think needs some work if, in fact, it's
16 claims. I don't know that we would say "party who
17 prosecutes a suit," because unless everybody thinks that
18 includes counterclaims, "prosecutes a claim"; and would
19 the judgment be limited to 100,000 if, in fact, Justice
20 Waldrop, you can have multiple defendants? Is that a
21 correct statement, or is it a judgment for each claim
22 cannot exceed 100,000?

23 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: It's a judgment for
24 each person that is limited to the \$100,000. Each
25 claimant, in my view.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Each claimant.

2 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah, each
3 claimant, in my view, so, you know, claimant A could in
4 theory under this draft get a judgment for 75, claimant B
5 could get a judgment for 75, claimant C could get a
6 judgment for 75, and that would be three different
7 judgments in that -- in that sense of the word, and you
8 wouldn't say -- add them all together and say that's
9 really a judgment against the defendant for 225, but that
10 doesn't have to read that way. It could read the other
11 way.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Should it say
13 "prosecutes a claim," though, because "prosecutes a suit"
14 isn't enough to cover the counterclaims.

15 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Perhaps.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pam.

17 MS. BARON: And I'll just say we have some
18 experience with the phrase "amount in controversy equal to
19 or less than \$100,000" when we get to the county court
20 jurisdiction. There's a big body of cases that address
21 this, and I think in five points I can sort of summarize
22 what those rules are. First, if you have one plaintiff
23 asserting multiple claims against one defendant, you
24 aggregate the amounts. If you have one plaintiff
25 asserting separate and independent claims against multiple

1 defendants, you do not aggregate. If you have multiple
2 plaintiffs asserting claims against a defendant, you
3 aggregate under the statute, aggregation statute,
4 Government Code 24.009, I think. I'm a little unsure
5 about that.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes.

7 MS. BARON: If you have a counterclaim, it's
8 treated separately and has its own hundred thousand-dollar
9 limit, so you count that separate, if you have one
10 defendant. If you have multiple defendants, you do not
11 aggregate the counterclaims. Those are the rules.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

13 MR. ORSINGER: That's perfectly clear.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I hate it when we learn
15 what the rules are. Robert.

16 MR. LEVY: That actually was the issue I was
17 going to raise. I think this point has been
18 well-addressed by the precedent.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

20 MR. GILSTRAP: If the intent of (a)(1)(B) is
21 to require each party to seek less than \$100,000 then I
22 think you need different language, because this language
23 here is ambiguous. I think it needs to say, "Each
24 claimant affirmatively pleads that he or she seeks only
25 relief of \$100,000 or less," use the word "each" instead

1 of "all" and get rid of the word "aggregate."

2 In (3) we talked about that, what we don't
3 want people agreeing to this process ahead of time like as
4 part of some agreement they sign, but we do that in other
5 areas. We make people agree to arbitration clauses or
6 jury waivers, so I don't see why this is sacrosanct. I
7 don't see why people can't agree to this ahead of time,
8 too.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, we need to get to
10 that. Justice Bland.

11 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I think they're
12 covering it. I think the clause about aggregating claims
13 is also confusing because I think the two authors have
14 given us a different construction of it, and maybe the
15 word "aggregating" is not a good word to use, maybe just
16 "relief of."

17 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I'm happy to say, I
18 agree with the editing comments that were just made right
19 over here. I agree with that.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Eduardo.

21 MR. RODRIGUEZ: I reread this. This is
22 voluntary, so my comments were going to be that if it were
23 not voluntary it would be unfair to have three or four or
24 five plaintiffs claim 75,000 each and limit the defendant
25 to the number of --

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. And I had Buddy
2 was next.

3 MR. LOW: Yeah. Well, one thing if you
4 don't put it where they can all go to the same suit then
5 they could really put you to expense, each one of them
6 file an individual suit, 75, and then expenses and
7 everybody is run up.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Richard.

9 MR. ORSINGER: I was -- I mean, just because
10 we had a fairly narrow vote in favor of voluntary doesn't
11 mean the rule is going to be voluntary. Are we going to
12 discuss the language in the mandatory rule also
13 separately?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We'll try to.

15 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If you'll just be quiet.
17 No, I'm sorry, I was just kidding. Go ahead.

18 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I can see -- I can see
19 perhaps a need to cap the individual -- if your rule is
20 individual claimants can't exceed 100,000, I could see a
21 reason for a rule to cap the collective claims added
22 together cannot exceed some higher amount because I've
23 seen -- I don't practice this, but I've seen where you
24 have multiple plaintiff lawsuits that are filed in
25 selected counties, and they'll have 30 or 40 or 50 or 75

1 plaintiffs all joined into one lawsuit against one or two
2 defendants, and you could just easily plead each one of
3 those under 100,000, and you may be trying a 500,000 or a
4 million-dollar or a 10 million-dollar claim, and so it
5 seems to me like there should be some concern about the
6 aggregate dollars involved in a lawsuit if the rule is
7 mandatory. Of course, since this is voluntary they can do
8 anything they want.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Stephen Tipps, did you
10 have your --

11 MR. TIPPS: No, I was just stretching.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You were stretching.
13 Okay. It think it's Professor Hoffman, and then Judge
14 Yelenosky, and then Judge Estevez.

15 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Chip, I wanted to go
16 back to 3, a point you brought up, if that's okay.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

18 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: I think I like the idea
19 -- unlike Frank, I like the idea, the policy, of not
20 having people consent beforehand. I would throw out for
21 consideration rather than tie it to the language you have,
22 how about tie it to the commencement of the suit? So the
23 consent is void if it's made before commencement of the
24 suit, and that way we don't have to fiddle with when the
25 occurrence that gave rise to the subject of the claim

1 happened or not. We just wait until the lawsuit is filed
2 and then we ask for consent.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky.
4 Then --

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, if we're
6 evaluating this as it's presented, which is a voluntary
7 thing, I don't think it makes sense for us even to talk
8 about (a)(1)(B) because they have just agreed to do this,
9 and we're saying, "Well, under this rule you can't do it
10 because I independently of the judge have figured out it's
11 over \$100,000," and they say, "Okay, we'll do it by
12 stipulation." I mean, it just doesn't make any sense to
13 discuss within a voluntary rule what (b) means to me
14 except that the statute prescribes that it be for 100,000
15 or less, and my solution to that is we say it in some way,
16 but does it really matter?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It would mean something
18 in a mandatory rule.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yes, it would,
20 but we're looking at a voluntary rule.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right, I agree. I just
22 wanted to make that point. Judge Estevez.

23 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I was actually
24 agreeing with him, and I wasn't looking at the statute, so
25 I was saying let's get rid of 1(b)(A) totally because why

1 not just let anyone engage in this if that's what they
2 want to do?

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Buddy.

4 MR. LOW: We have a statute on it. We need
5 to make it clear what they've agreed to. In other words,
6 aggregate or what. We need it clear what they've agreed
7 to, unless we just want to draw their own agreement.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But this is
9 not -- this says two things have to happen, agreement and
10 the aggregate can't be more than 100,000. My point is,
11 well, then they can't do it under this rule, but they can
12 still do it.

13 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: And the -- oh.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, no, go ahead.

15 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Well, I think at the
16 end they were capped at 100,000, so I guess that's where
17 the relationship between the hundred and the hundred come
18 in, but we could broaden that and say that you're capped
19 at something a little more vague if you plead to
20 something, I suppose.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Uh-huh. Okay. Bill.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I just --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Then Judge Christopher.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Once you go to each
25 claim rather than all claims in the aggregate, Richard

1 Munzinger's interpretation of the statute is the right
2 interpretation, if it matters.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice
4 Christopher.

5 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, even if
6 we go with just the voluntary standalone, since the
7 statute requires us to draft a rule that deals with amount
8 in controversy 100,000 we shouldn't take that out of the
9 statute, and I also think we have to understand what
10 (a)(1)(B) means in relationship to (a)(2), so that whoever
11 is agreeing to this understands what judgment that they
12 are going to be capped at. Because otherwise they'll just
13 have a question at judgment time, what did I agree to by
14 that. And then I had one question on attorney's fees, and
15 I don't know the answer to this, and I know the statutes
16 mentioned attorney's fees, but would an additional
17 appellate attorney's fees be part of that 100 or just
18 attorney's fees?

19 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yeah, we discussed that.
20 It's part of the judgment, and it would be subject to the
21 cap.

22 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: But you don't
23 supersede conditional appellate fees. They're not
24 considered for that purpose.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You can't get a turnover

1 order on them.

2 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Right. You
3 can't.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

5 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: In regard to, you
6 know, taking out (a)(1)(B), I mean, could you at least
7 make the argument that theoretically that, you know, this
8 is supposed to apply to certain kind of cases that are
9 supposed to be expedited and if you let someone else
10 utilize it, you know, you're putting someone further down
11 the line that should be in front of the line.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Yeah. Roger.

13 MR. HUGHES: Yeah, I'm curious about
14 (a)(1)(4) about requiring the defense or indemnifier to
15 sign along with it. I mean, I think I understand the
16 policy. The problem is -- and some of these cases get
17 pretty complex. I mean, you may have a carrier who's
18 coming in and defending, but their limits are less than
19 \$100,000 and then you may have a carrier who is defending
20 only under a reservation of rights, and you may have a
21 carrier who potentially may have to indemnify the person
22 but may have coverage issues altogether, and I could see
23 an insurer going, "Well, I'm not going to sign this. I'll
24 defend you under a reservation of rights, but if I sign
25 this consent thing I'm not -- I'm agreeing to pay a

1 judgment," and the same thing about a carrier who -- what
2 if -- what if a defendant has a carrier but that carrier
3 refuses to defend? Well, under this rule if you
4 proceed -- if the defendant says, "Well, let's proceed
5 without that carrier," is he giving up his claim that he's
6 covered under the policy? I mean, I sort of understand
7 what you're getting at. I just see problems in trying
8 to -- in trying to make it work in practice.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point. Judge
10 Yelenosky.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Tracy, I agree
12 it needs to be specified, but does it need to be specified
13 in two places? In other words, if you dropped (a)(1)(B)
14 and you just address it in (2) and tell people whether or
15 not they can get a judgment -- or that they cannot get a
16 judgment in excess of 100,000, it seems to me you lay it
17 out clear enough in the beginning, although I do agree
18 with Richard Munzinger and whoever else said it over here,
19 that arguably what we should be talking about is not what
20 a party gets in a judgment, but whether a judgment may be
21 taken against somebody which in the aggregate is 100,000,
22 but in any event the point is just that I don't know that
23 we need to say it in (1)(a)(B). We can just say in (2)
24 and then everybody will know very clearly at the end of
25 the day that they can get a judgment up to \$100,000 or

1 whatever it is or you cannot take a judgment against
2 somebody, even multiple parties, in excess of 100,000 if
3 that's the way we go.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marcy.

5 MS. GREER: I just had a question. In the
6 package rule, the voluntary portion of the package rule,
7 this (a)(2) is not in there, but it is in the voluntary
8 standalone rule, and I was just trying to understand what
9 the interplay was between that.

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I can tell you why
11 that is. The folks that did -- that were for the package
12 of both didn't believe that the voluntary needed to be
13 kept in any way. There was a mandatory piece that
14 addressed the statutory mandate from 100,000 and less, and
15 our view was that the mandatory piece didn't need to be
16 capped, kind of a la comments that were made by Judge
17 Yelenosky. So that's the rationale behind it, so that the
18 non-standalone voluntary rule wouldn't be capped because
19 anybody could look at it and agree to it if they wanted
20 to. That was the rationale.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, the elder.

22 MR. MUNZINGER: In number (2) you have it
23 reading, "In no event may a party who prosecutes a suit
24 recover a judgment in excess of 100,000." Does a
25 defendant who files a counterclaim for attorney's fees

1 prosecute the suit? Would it not be better to be "or
2 prosecutes a claim" or delete it entirely so that it read
3 "In no event may a party recover a judgment in excess of
4 100,000 excluding post-judgment issues" or rather
5 "interest."

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

7 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Slight tweak on that
8 because "recover" denotes the actual collection to me. I
9 suggested, along with Richard's lines, "In no event may a
10 judgment in excess of \$100,000 excluding post-judgment
11 interest be rendered in favor of any party."

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard, the
13 younger.

14 MR. ORSINGER: I may --

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Maybe.

16 MR. ORSINGER: -- misunderstand the
17 discussion, but I thought that this was not a rule about
18 the total claims in aggregate, but the claim against an
19 individual party, and if it is -- has to do with a
20 100,000-dollar cap on a claim against an individual party
21 then (2) is written in aggregate and should, I think, say
22 "In no event may a party who prosecutes a suit under this
23 judgment recover a judgment against a particular party in
24 excess of 100,000," because if you have three defendants
25 and the claim is under 100,000 for all three, you can --

1 as I understand it, you could use this process, but you
2 should be entitled to a judgment in the aggregate up to
3 300,000 as long as it doesn't exceed a hundred against a
4 particular party, is my understanding of the way that
5 works.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

7 MR. HAMILTON: Well, I thought we discussed
8 this a while ago and decided that the statute says that
9 it's the civil suit that can't have a judgment for more
10 than \$100,000.

11 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: The statute
12 actually says "civil actions."

13 MR. HAMILTON: "Civil action."

14 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: And I can tell you
15 what the thinking -- it's a debatable point, but I can
16 tell you what the thinking of each side is, and y'all can
17 decide what you think about it. The question becomes what
18 is a civil action, is a civil action the entire lawsuit or
19 is a civil action the claim of me against that party? And
20 so on the task force there was a group of -- a group of
21 us, I was in this group, that believed a civil action was
22 the claims as between two parties, per what you just said.
23 There was a group that believed that that's not what
24 that's supposed to mean, that civil action is supposed to
25 mean the entire lawsuit, and so everybody's claim in the

1 whole lawsuit has to come under this 100,000-dollar cap;
2 and that's the group that was primarily responsible for
3 the standalone rule; and so I think that, now that I look
4 at it, this is a drafting issue that I may have overlooked
5 when I went back and did my review. They are drafted
6 differently. The mandatory piece and the standalone rule
7 are drafted differently, and this standalone rule, I think
8 the way the drafting is done is supposed to take on the
9 interpretation that "a civil action" means the entire
10 lawsuit, all parties included.

11 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: That's correct.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's go on to
13 (b), removal from process, because we've got to get
14 through this this afternoon. We've talked about this a
15 lot in the context of our general discussion, but Gene
16 wants to talk about it some more.

17 MR. STORIE: I do. It seems to me whether
18 you go voluntary or mandatory, and I think I'm endorsing
19 Frank's comments earlier, that you would be better off if
20 you allowed people to either agree to just some of the
21 stuff that they thought would help the process or to have
22 a good cause exception to this stuff that they thought
23 would actually mess things up, so I would prefer that to
24 an all-in or all-out process either way.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

1 MR. ORSINGER: On (b)(1)(A), the way it's
2 written I interpret that the court could not sua sponte
3 bust the case out of this process, and was it intended
4 that it would require the request of at least one litigant
5 rather than the court in the middle of the hearing saying,
6 "Wait a minute, this is not accelerated"?

7 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes.

8 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. So somebody must
9 request it. The court doesn't have the power to do it on
10 its own?

11 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: In (b)(1)(B) it says any
14 party who joins the suit can -- and doesn't agree takes it
15 out of the expedited actions process. I guess that
16 includes a plea in intervention, and I'm wondering if we
17 really want to do that, because, you know, collusive pleas
18 in intervention, and maybe the person who intervenes, if
19 he doesn't want to be under the expedited process, maybe
20 he just shouldn't intervene. In (b)(2), we say, "A
21 pleading, amended pleading, or supplemental pleading." I
22 guess what about pleas in intervention? We could add "or
23 pleas in intervention" or just say "any pleading that
24 removes a suit from the expedited action must be filed"
25 within a certain time, because a plea in intervention you

1 can file at any time subject to being stricken, and maybe
2 that's enough safeguard, but maybe we just want to say
3 "any pleading."

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I think
6 we're still having a problem between voluntary and
7 mandatory because under this all the parties could agree
8 that they want to amend the pleading to add something
9 other than monetary relief and they want to stay in this
10 process, but this rule says that I must take it out of the
11 process. That doesn't make sense.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments
13 about (b)? Yeah, Carl.

14 MR. HAMILTON: Well, I was going to speak to
15 that "joins." The way it's worded it seems like "joins"
16 is limited to a plea in intervention. If a new defendant
17 is added by a party they ought to be under the same rule
18 and then we don't have any mechanism for this consent.
19 Does the additional party have to voluntarily consent
20 somehow or another? Does somebody have to file a motion
21 with them to see if they're going to consent? What if
22 they just do nothing?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

24 MR. HAMILTON: You need a mechanism to bring
25 that up so that they know what they have to do.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, good point. Bill.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I agree with Carl. The
3 "joins" suggests that, you know, by its transitive
4 character that this is somebody who is intervening, but I
5 think it's frankly also on the ambiguous side. Somebody
6 has brought into the action, they join it.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Rusty, are you
8 stretching? Are you stretching, Rusty?

9 MR. HARDIN: Just stretching.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

11 MR. ORSINGER: The thought occurs to me
12 about a cross-claim and a defendant brings in someone for
13 some kind of contribution. Would we -- if the original
14 claims a hundred and so the cross-claim is likewise a
15 hundred or less, but the cross-defendant doesn't want part
16 of this process, are they allowed to opt the process out,
17 or are they required or are they bound because the claim
18 against them is a hundred and the first two parties
19 agreed? In other words, this "joins" is not passive.
20 It's active, right? It's the one who voluntarily
21 intervenes, not the one who is brought in on a
22 cross-claim?

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You mean a third party
24 claimant?

25 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah. Well, no, I'm talking

1 about a claim for indemnity or contribution.

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, third party
3 claim.

4 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: We also might want to think
7 about the problem of consolidation where you consolidate a
8 claim that's under the regime -- a case that's under the
9 regime of a case that's not. I guess that takes it out of
10 the process, but you might want to address it in the
11 language of the rule.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You guys are sure making
13 this thing complicated. Okay. Anything else on (b)? All
14 right. Let's go to -- Justice Gaultney. Sorry.

15 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I would just urge
16 we consider strengthening it by just requiring a motion
17 and showing of good cause allowing -- requiring the court
18 to make the decision whether the parties can get out of
19 something that they've agreed to already, and in that
20 context, you know, they could argue, "Well, I want to join
21 another party who refuses to consent" or "I want to
22 allow" -- or "I want to file an amended pleading," but,
23 you know, once you've consented, require a motion and let
24 the court decide whether good cause exists.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Under (c)(1) it

1 says, "Discovery is governed by Rule 190.2," which we all
2 know what that means, except that you guys have rewritten
3 190.2, correct?

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So we've got to look at
6 that, and that is somewhere in your materials, 190.2.

7 MR. STORIE: In the middle.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Somewhere in the middle,
9 and it's now called, "Discovery control plan, expedited
10 actions, level one," and it says "application," and it's
11 going to apply to this rule that we're talking about and
12 then on limitations it says that discovery has got to be
13 done in 180 days after the first -- measured from the
14 first request and then there's some limits on request for
15 production, admissions, and there's a new language on
16 disclosures. Any comments on that? Richard.

17 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, it makes perfect sense
18 to replace the existing rule if we have a mandatory rule,
19 but if it's a voluntary rule, I think we still need to
20 continue level one for those people who are not part of a
21 voluntary arrangement but want the abbreviated discovery
22 because they're a plaintiff pleading under -- and let's
23 raise the minimum from 50 to a hundred. In other words,
24 raise level one from 50 to a hundred and then have an
25 expedited action rule that doesn't wipe out level one.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Good point.
2 Frank.

3 MR. GILSTRAP: I agree with Richard. I also
4 think, though, that Rule 190 needs to mention the figure
5 \$100,000. Maybe it's implicit, but we had 50,000 in the
6 old rule. It needs to be 100,000 in the new rule.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Nina.

8 MS. CORTELL: I guess I have an overarching
9 question. I'm having trouble on all the individual
10 issues, and that is if all of this is by consent, other
11 than what we're saying the court must do under certain
12 circumstances, isn't all of this changeable by agreement?
13 I mean, this is just -- as someone used the word earlier,
14 template. I'm having trouble going through any one issue
15 because it could all be changed by agreement. I guess the
16 only thing when we say "the court must" or --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think if I heard them
18 correctly, that what you're -- you want to know what
19 you're consenting to.

20 MR. LOW: Right.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So if you're going to
22 consent --

23 MS. CORTELL: Couldn't you consent --

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- here's what you're
25 going to consent to.

1 MS. CORTELL: Well, I think you ought to be
2 clear with people. I mean, can't you consent to some but
3 not all? Is this an all or nothing consent deal or --

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, wouldn't you be
5 able to -- if you could strike a deal with the other side,
6 couldn't you say, "Hey, we're consenting to the expedited
7 procedures, but what about doing 20 requests for
8 admissions," and the other guy says, "Fine."

9 MS. CORTELL: Right.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And you can do that, but
11 you don't have to write it into a rule I don't think.

12 MS. CORTELL: I guess what I'm trying to
13 understand is we can sit here and have philosophical
14 discussions over how something ought to work or not, but
15 at the end of the day other than the parts of the rule
16 that say "the court must," it seems to me everything is
17 just a suggestion for future agreement between parties.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert.

19 MR. LEVY: The problem is the judgment
20 issue. The court cannot under this rule enter judgment
21 over \$100,000 even if the parties agree to that then
22 you're taking it out of the requirement that the judge has
23 to set the trial date and otherwise follow the rule.

24 MS. CORTELL: I agree that as to the extent
25 the rule talks about what the court must do. I get that.

1 MR. LEVY: So you're talking about that.

2 MS. CORTELL: But if you take all of that,
3 that's relatively little part of --

4 MR. LEVY: The judgment part is a big issue.

5 MS. CORTELL: No, no. I'm not saying it's
6 not important, but most of these provisions don't relate
7 to that. They're all consent.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill, then Judge
9 Yelenosky.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, let me make sure
11 I understand. You want to change -- or what's proposed is
12 to change 190.2 level, formerly level -- you know, I mean,
13 level one cases change that to \$100,000, right?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's what they're
15 saying.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah. And it's
17 unnecessary to refer to Rule 168 or 169 in 190.2.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's not what they're
19 saying. What they're saying is there needs to be a Rule
20 169 level one and then there needs to be a level one for
21 everything else.

22 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Why?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I don't know. Ask them.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Why not make it a
25 hundred? 50 is pointless. Why not make it a hundred and

1 see if that's also pointless?

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice
3 Christopher. Sorry, Judge Yelenosky first, then Justice
4 Christopher.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's all
6 right. Go ahead.

7 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: If you make
8 level one \$100,000 then we are back to the mandatory
9 system that the group voted down, so, I mean --

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No. It's only a piece
11 of it.

12 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, no, it's
13 most of it. The discovery limitations is the major thing,
14 and that was what was actually in the mandatory part of
15 168, the discovery limitations.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So somebody is trying to
17 back door this thing.

18 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: She's right. Richard is
19 trying to back door this thing.

20 MR. ORSINGER: No. I'm not in favor of
21 changing level one. I think level one should be with the
22 procedures, the number of interrogatories. Let's just
23 change the amount to 100,000 and then let's have this
24 alternate route.

25 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, that makes it

1 mandatory because level one is mandatory.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If you plead level one,
3 it's -- so you can get the judge to take you out of level
4 one, it's level one.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Is it a good idea to go
6 from a meaningless 50 to some other number?

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There's a good question.

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Judge
10 Yelenosky, did you --

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, just a
12 specific -- and this is what Nina is saying, I mean, I
13 think the whole thing needs to be looked through again
14 with an understanding, I mean, as Robert said, that the
15 really important point is what do you get at the end. It
16 shouldn't say things like "the parties may agree to expand
17 up to 10 hours, but not more, except by court order." I
18 mean, why? They want to agree. So all of that needs to
19 come out.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jim Perdue.

21 MR. PERDUE: Well, I have -- was ambiguous
22 on the concept of mandatory for a long time until this
23 issue of keeping level one and moving it up to \$100,000
24 was crystallized, and that makes a ton of sense, is these
25 changes to level one seem to me to make it much more

1 palatable for anybody who is litigating a case under
2 \$100,000 primarily because, frankly, it reads better the
3 way it's done, and this addition of the (b)(6), which is
4 the request for disclosure and document provision from the
5 Federal rule, and then you would create I guess a 190.5
6 that would be a corollary rule for the agreements on all
7 the other things.

8 I can't get past the due process issues
9 involved in trial, appeal, and those kinds of issues if
10 it's a nonvoluntary situation. I think those concerns are
11 legitimate, and I think any of those changes kind of
12 mandate doing it on the two-tiered system proposed by the
13 subcommittee, but when you look just solely at the issue
14 of discovery as an expense in cases that shouldn't merit
15 that much expense because of what is in controversy, this
16 construct to me makes a lot of sense. I will tell you the
17 biggest -- the biggest complaint I hear from people in the
18 plaintiff's bar is the concern which seemed to be glossed
19 over with this idea that if I basically plead myself into
20 my judgment can never exceed \$100,000, I as a litigator am
21 giving up a whole lot, and so the construct of the rules
22 for the consumer of the service, that is, the plaintiff
23 who is going to essentially live with that limitation, has
24 to give something back, which I think is what the
25 committee really tried to do in fairness to both sides,

1 on -- you know, on all of the issues through it.

2 So, you know, I think you can't discount the
3 idea that if a plaintiff or a counterclaimant is going to
4 say, "There's no way I can get more than \$100,000 in this
5 case," you've got to get something back for that; and it's
6 got to be cheaper, it's got to go faster, and it's got to
7 achieve resolution with finality if you're going to give
8 that up; and so in that construct, I think that whether it
9 be -- whether you view it as the two-tier system or -- I
10 know there's a lot of issues about the pleading into it or
11 whatever; but I think that the idea of redoing level one
12 on \$100,000 or less with this construct suddenly kind of
13 crystallized it for me; and, of course, Judge Sullivan and
14 I have been talking about this for two years. This is at
15 least a step forward in that process.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jim, here's the only
17 thing I worry about with what you say, is if you make it
18 mandatory because the plaintiff is the master of the
19 pleading then what you say is right. You know, you plead
20 into it because you're getting a lot for doing that,
21 you're capping your damages at 100,000, and you're getting
22 all these other benefits, but if you -- all of those
23 benefits that you're getting are going to make the
24 defendants opt out of it, so the more that you get in a
25 voluntary system, the more likely it is that defendants

1 aren't going to do it.

2 MR. PERDUE: I agree. That's true. But
3 the -- but, for example, why is level one discovery not
4 used? Other than it's incomprehensible.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, that.

6 MR. PERDUE: You know, and that's primarily
7 because, you know, I think there is a margin between 50
8 and 100 that Judge Waldrop identified that is real, and in
9 that regard, we may achieve capturing some things in the
10 consumers of the civil justice system that aren't being
11 captured because of that tweak, but you're absolutely
12 right. I mean, I think that's the balance, and I know
13 Chamberlain has talked about this a bunch, is the balance
14 between the defendant, you know, being forced into this
15 situation because the plaintiff is giving up, you know,
16 that outside exposure, and that's a balance for everybody
17 to take.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, and it seems to me
19 that the Court has got to consider the construction of a
20 rule that nobody is going to use. It may be good -- it
21 may be good because it will entice the plaintiffs to plead
22 into it, but if it's voluntary, the more bells and
23 whistles you put on the defendants don't like, they're
24 going to get out of it, they're not going to consent to
25 it, and we've wasted a lot of time.

1 MR. PERDUE: And that's what I've been
2 struggling with.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I know. I'm not
4 saying there is an answer to that, and your point is
5 absolutely well-taken and valid, but --

6 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: And how can a
7 plaintiff by opting into this under mandatory system waive
8 a defendant's constitutional right to a pleading?

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, what constitutional
10 right are you talking about, to do discovery?

11 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: No, the
12 constitutional right to appeal.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There is no
14 constitutional right to appeal.

15 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: In Texas there is,
16 actually. *Dillingham vs. Putnam*.

17 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Well, that's not
18 really -- can I interject? That's really not what we're
19 debating, because the appeal -- the lack of an appeal is
20 only connected to the -- the consensual rule.

21 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right, but --

22 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: The lack of an
23 appeal is not part of and has never been part of any
24 proposal that has a mandatory aspect to it, so I'm not
25 sure that that part of the debate gets through.

1 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right, right, but
2 I'm just going on what Jim was saying. It is for me what
3 makes the voluntary system make sense, because the
4 defendant is giving up a constitutional right to appeal,
5 by consenting to this. The plaintiff is giving up the
6 right to get whatever the plaintiff's damages are without
7 regard to the cap, and that to me is what makes this work
8 and the reason the level one fits right into it. I'm just
9 agreeing with what you said.

10 MR. PERDUE: Which would be a rare moment.

11 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Not at all. Not at
12 all.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Jennings.

14 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: Well, I don't
15 want to revisit the mandatory versus voluntary, but I
16 think Jim's comments kind of reveal at least what I
17 perceive to be kind of a problem about who is the consumer
18 here. The way I understand it is, is this is supposed to
19 -- and what we're trying to do is we're trying to offer
20 the public for the sake of public justice a more efficient
21 dispute resolution center where we use juries.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

23 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: And so to me
24 that's one of the reasons I ended up on the mandatory
25 side. It's not just the plaintiff, it's not just the

1 defendant, and so to the extent that I could file a small
2 minority report here I think we've kind of missed that
3 point, because the fact is if this is voluntary and if the
4 Legislature and the public have kind of perceived that
5 lawyers and judges are part of the problem because we're
6 either trial shy or we're foot dragging or we're part of
7 the problem as far as adding an expense and dragging cases
8 out that shouldn't be dragged out, voluntary is not going
9 to cut it because everybody knows that there are lawyers
10 in our community and there are judges who are going to
11 drag their feet, and there are lawyers who are never going
12 to be do this because they're either trial shy or they
13 have a reason to drag their feet, so --

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gotcha. Okay. Yeah,
15 Richard.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Something that perhaps should
17 be considered is to leave level one the way it is but
18 increase it to 100,000, because all that does is shrink
19 the amount of discovery. It doesn't take away anybody's
20 constitutional right to anything and then have a separate
21 procedure over here that fast tracks the trial process
22 getting to trial and in trial and maybe if they want
23 impairs the appeal, but the level one right now is only
24 more limited discovery. It doesn't eliminate discovery,
25 it doesn't speed up the trial setting, so far as I can

1 see, and it's possible that the Court could consider
2 broadening out this level one to include an accelerated
3 trial setting.

4 I mean, right now the plaintiff can opt into
5 level one. The defendant can't opt out, but the court can
6 move it out of level one on request. Now, maybe what we
7 should do instead of moving it out of level one is say the
8 court can increase -- can change the discovery
9 limitations, increase the length of each deposition or the
10 number of depositions or the number of interrogatories,
11 but allow the plaintiff to trigger a level one mechanism
12 and give the judge some oversight over it, and that may be
13 very beneficial and doesn't require us to entertain these
14 debates about constitutional rights.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Bill, and then
16 Roger.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It seems to me that you
18 have to think in terms of commercial -- the economic loss
19 claimant's lawyer having the incentive to decide to take
20 this case, you know, this level one case, and just for
21 funniness, I remember Paul Gold back in the old days
22 saying that he didn't want to be a level one lawyer, so
23 it's kind of a pejorative in and of itself, but maybe it
24 won't be if it's 100,000, but you need to make it
25 attractive enough for a plaintiff's lawyer to be able to

1 take this case on a standard contingent fee contract or
2 even a big one. Otherwise, it's just not really going to
3 happen that much. You know, so I think if you, you know,
4 reduce the amount of discovery and provide other
5 incentives that would let a lawyer say, yeah, I can get
6 this case ready for trial. If I need to try it I can try
7 it in a day, and --

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Or two.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- I'll still come out
10 okay if, you know, if we win.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Roger, and then Judge
12 Estevez.

13 MR. HUGHES: Well, I tend to favor something
14 like the existing Rule 190.2 because, I mean, I appreciate
15 wanting to do things by agreement and flexibility, but if
16 we create a rule that allows the parties to go down and
17 get the judge to increase all of this, you're just running
18 up the expenses and thereby decreasing the value of having
19 the 100,000-dollar cap, and the other thing of it is if
20 you say, well, 190.2 is really going to be all done by
21 agreement, well, then you're decreasing the incentive for
22 people to want to do the expedited thing up front because
23 they really don't know whether the expedited discovery
24 schedule is going to favor them because then they're going
25 to have to bargain out every point, argue over this and

1 that, and once again, increasing the amount of expense and
2 time. I mean, having a set template in place I think is
3 an extreme value and knowing that you can't deviate from
4 it unless you get the other side to agree and you're
5 going -- and I think there's a value to that.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

7 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I wanted to agree
8 with Mr. Orsinger and also -- and I probably said that
9 wrong. Orsinger, is that better?

10 MR. ORSINGER: No, the first one was better.

11 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Okay. But when we
12 go back and we look at what the Legislature asked us to
13 do, what they wanted us to address, and the only thing
14 they specifically stated was "The rule shall address the
15 need for lowering discovery costs in these actions," and
16 so if we focus on what they really wanted us to do, they
17 wanted us to amend the discovery rules that could be just
18 level one adding it to 100,000 changing all those
19 discovery parts, making it mandatory, and then don't touch
20 the appeal process. They didn't ask us to -- no one was
21 complaining about the appeal process here. No one said
22 that that was part of the problem. No one said that part
23 of the problem was how much time you spend once you hit
24 trial. The problem was getting to trial. The problem was
25 the expense of getting there with the discovery costs, and

1 so I think we're taking a hammer and just clobbering the
2 problem when there's this easier solution that they've
3 already come up with a brilliant idea, and the reason I
4 voted mandatory had nothing to do with what I want to do
5 but what I believed that the Legislature was saying. I
6 think they instructed us to have a rule that would be
7 mandatory. I guess he left, so I'll just keep talking
8 until --

9 MR. ORSINGER: See, you can keep on talking
10 if you want to.

11 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yeah, I get to keep
12 on talking.

13 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: He had to take a call.

14 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Where are we on
15 the --

16 MR. ORSINGER: We're on (c)(1), expedited
17 process, discovery.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Paying close attention
19 over there.

20 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Well, I couldn't
21 believe we hadn't got past that. I thought we were at
22 least to (c)(3).

23 MR. ORSINGER: I've got a comment on (c)(2).

24 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: All right. Richard
25 Orsinger.

1 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. On (c)(2), on the
2 trial setting, I've calculated this, and I think the
3 quickest this could be is if the plaintiff serves the
4 defendant with discovery, and so there's a six-month clock
5 that starts on the day the discovery is served, and then
6 the trial judge must set the case within the following 90
7 days, so that's a nine-month trial setting after the
8 defendant is served, but that there's no requirement that
9 the court actually try the case, so they can reset it a
10 dozen times, and the case will drag out two years, and
11 what the plaintiff is bargaining for, a quick resolution,
12 is gone. Now, we just went through the process on the
13 termination cases of setting outside limits on the number
14 of extensions. What about saying that the trial courts
15 must dispose of these cases within 12 months?

16 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: And then we get
17 mandamused.

18 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: All right. Judge
19 Christopher.

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: The Rules of
21 Judicial Administration already tell us to dispose of them
22 within 12 months.

23 MR. ORSINGER: I'm talking about, though,
24 that it's required, so that if you can't get a trial
25 setting you get a mandamus. Not you, but them, they.

1 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Roger.

2 MR. HUGHES: Mega double ditto on that. I
3 think --

4 MR. ORSINGER: Thanks, Roger.

5 MR. HUGHES: I think this is the guts of the
6 quid pro quo, this and the hundred thousand-dollar cap.
7 If you can't -- if you aren't rock solid guaranteed to go
8 to trial in 9 to 12 months, I don't know why the
9 plaintiffs would even be interested in that because it's
10 the same old same old. I would suggest that you put in
11 the rule, you know, a continuance -- you know, that you
12 can only grant one continuance of so many days, and it's
13 mandatory, and, yes, it should be mandamus, so that
14 would be the only thing I would add to that.

15 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Chip, can I just --

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

17 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We really did -- Alan and
18 I and the entire task force really thoroughly debated this
19 issue, and just to tell you how we got to where we got
20 was, is that we're sensitive to everything you just said,
21 Richard and Roger, but in all of the 254 counties there
22 are some counties that are multidistrict counties and like
23 one up in the Panhandle runs from Childress to Pampa,
24 correct? In the Panhandle. And the judge doesn't come by
25 every month, and they have criminal cases, and they have

1 child protective service cases, and they have other cases
2 that have deadlines on them. We thought the attraction of
3 the two-day trial and telling the court to get it done
4 within nine months would be a reasonable compromise, but
5 there are some counties where they may have difficulty
6 actually reaching -- reaching a civil case for trial in
7 something less than nine months.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Richard.

9 MR. ORSINGER: I feel sorry for the people
10 that live in those areas, but I think that a great
11 percentage of the cases are in large metropolitan areas
12 that could comply with this if this was a requirement, and
13 so percentagewise it may be some courts will feel burdened
14 and maybe just have to be in violation of the rule, but if
15 we can get 90 percent of the cases tried and out within a
16 year, even if 10 percent are in a limbo area there, it's
17 probably worth it.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Levi.

19 HONORABLE LEVI BENTON: Yeah, this language,
20 as someone has already pointed out, is really meaningless.
21 "Cases set for trial," you've heard the term battleground
22 state, well, maybe it's a judge in a battleground county,
23 and it's set the week before election day. "Guys, you got
24 a setting. Good luck. I'll see you next week or next
25 month." You know, so maybe you might want to by footnote

1 reference the rule in the Rules of Judicial Administration
2 that has the aspirational goal or the mandatory statement
3 of disposing of it, but this language is meaningless, and
4 really there's no language you can put -- there's no
5 language you can put in there that's going to compel a
6 judge, "Okay, I'll put off my honeymoon so I can comply
7 with a rule." You know, it's -- it's always going to be
8 aspirational and nothing more.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You put off your
10 honeymoon so you could try a case.

11 HONORABLE LEVI BENTON: No, I didn't.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, you know, and of
14 course, this isn't the only time that we tell a judge to
15 expedite a proceeding. My impression is there are a
16 number of statutes --

17 HONORABLE LEVI BENTON: Oh, right.

18 MR. GILSTRAP: -- they've all been passed in
19 isolation and say, "We want to get this kind of case
20 tried," and there may be some other kind of case such as,
21 you know, something involving child abuse that really
22 needs to be tried quicker, and the only solution I see to
23 that is for somebody to sit down and look at all of these
24 statutes and try to rationalize them, because my
25 impression is they don't mean anything right now.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

2 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: It just seems to me
3 in those counties that Alan was talking about where the --
4 or I guess it was David was talking about that their judge
5 may not get there every month, riding the circuit, in
6 those counties there are probably a fewer number of cases
7 I would hazard to guess, and there's always visiting
8 judges, and if the Supreme Court of Texas says these cases
9 will be disposed of within this number of months, even if
10 that requires the court to get a visiting judge, I just
11 don't think there are many judges in the state that are
12 going to thumb their noses at that. I think they're going
13 to try to comply.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: How do we feel about this
15 expert rule? You can only challenge experts in a summary
16 judgment or at trial. That okay? Levi.

17 HONORABLE LEVI BENTON: Yeah, that's fine.
18 That's a good rule.

19 MR. GILSTRAP: No gatekeeper or anything
20 like that, right?

21 HONORABLE LEVI BENTON: It's a good rule for
22 these sorts of cases.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody -- did the task
24 force --

25 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I'm sorry.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Did the task force
2 consider more Draconian measures of no experts unless
3 they're required to prove or disprove a case?

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: We did, and we also
5 considered knocking out, for example, no evidence summary
6 judgments and that sort of thing. Ultimately we found
7 reasons not to strip those things out of the process, but
8 we did. We kicked around about every idea we could
9 imagine of pulling something out of the process and then
10 ended up with just these few because we found legitimate
11 reasons, and I will say this: Rather than go down and try
12 to list them, I'll say there was a clear consensus on the
13 entire task force about what was not stripped out.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

15 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Could we make sure what
16 the first introductory phrase of that is supposed to
17 accomplish, "unless requested by the party sponsoring the
18 expert"? We've had a little conversation down here about
19 it and so --

20 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, the idea is somebody
21 might want to know before they go to trial if that expert
22 is going to --

23 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Be excluded or
24 testify.

25 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: -- testify.

1 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: And you may -- you
2 know, as the party sponsoring the expert you've got the
3 option here under this formulation to avoid the cost of
4 that Robinson hearing pretrial, but we -- there was --
5 there were cases that we could all imagine where you
6 didn't want to take the risk that you would lose your
7 critical expert at trial and you were willing to engage in
8 the expense of that hearing, and if you were, well, that's
9 okay.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Christopher.

11 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Does "during
12 the trial on the merits" mean that I have to pick a jury,
13 start the trial, before I can have this expert
14 qualification, or can I do it before the jury gets in the
15 box?

16 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: My own
17 interpretation of that is you can do it before the jury
18 gets in the box. My guess is that that's going to have to
19 require some case law to be sure of what that is, but my
20 opinion of it is and at least the intention of the folks
21 that I'm familiar with on the task force was that the day
22 you're set for trial and everybody shows up you can start
23 this process and handle it during the course of that
24 however is appropriate, whether it be pretrial in the
25 sense of before you actually get your jury there and start

1 or otherwise, but it just needs to be done at the time of
2 trial.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Nina.

4 MS. CORTELL: This was really one sentence I
5 just could not read. I read it several times. Let me
6 suggest some wording. I would delete "requested by,"
7 consider "unless the party sponsoring the expert agrees
8 otherwise" and then all the same "a challenge" and then
9 instead of "as" on the next line say "through." I'm not
10 wedded to that wording, but I'm just saying I could not
11 understand what you-all meant until you just explained it.

12 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Could you give
13 those editing marks again?

14 MS. CORTELL: "Unless" -- delete "requested
15 by" -- "the party sponsoring the expert agrees otherwise,"
16 comma, and then the only other change is on the next line
17 where it says "as an objection," change the word "as" to
18 "through."

19 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: "Prove"?

20 MS. CORTELL: "Through," t-h-r-o-u-g-h, or
21 maybe "by" or I don't know. It's just I didn't know what
22 you meant.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: On the summary
25 judgment part, it's my practice if there's a -- I'm sorry,

1 were you done?

2 MS. CORTELL: That's okay.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, I'm sorry, Nina.

4 Were you not done?

5 MS. CORTELL: No, that's all right. That's
6 all right. Go ahead.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: It's my
8 practice if there's an objection in summary judgment based
9 on expert testimony that's a decent claim typically to
10 tell them you need to do a Robinson hearing because the
11 proof is different, and there's some case law on that.
12 Would this -- is this intended to address that, preclude
13 it or allow it? In other words, can I do a Robinson
14 hearing before trial if there's an objection in the
15 summary judgment?

16 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Yeah, it's not
17 supposed to change the gatekeeping Robinson aspect of
18 Robinson. It's just supposed to put it off until trial
19 rather than having it pretrial. That was the idea. You
20 don't change the law with respect to Robinson.

21 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, but if I
22 get to summary judgment, it has an objection, and my
23 inclination is, well, you need to have a Robinson hearing
24 where we can have live testimony, what would I do?

25 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: That was supposed

1 to be -- that's supposed to be addressed as part of that
2 rule. You can do it then.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Oh, okay. So
4 I can do it then because summary judgment has triggered
5 it?

6 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: Correct.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay. I
8 thought it only meant I could just rule on the objection,
9 but I couldn't hold the Robinson.

10 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: No, you can't rule
11 on it. I don't see how you could rule on the objection
12 without the hearing.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sarah.

14 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I'm trying to
15 understand my experience --

16 THE REPORTER: Speak up. I can't hear you.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Dee Dee can't hear you,
18 and that means they can't.

19 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: In my experience,
20 and it may just be because of the kinds of cases I've
21 done, summary judgment practice is enormously -- has been
22 enormously time-consuming and expensive, so can you help
23 me understand why the task force so unanimously agreed
24 that they would continue -- summary judgment motions would
25 continue to be available in these expedited proceedings?

1 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, this is something
2 the defense bar felt very strongly about and that to take
3 away summary judgment motions, particularly on -- you
4 know, some were relatively simple, like statute of
5 limitations, that to take that away would take away an
6 opportunity to terminate the case early.

7 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: But the defendant
8 has to consent to this, right?

9 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Consent to this practice.

10 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Right.

11 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I mean, consent to this
12 procedure.

13 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: Expedited process.
14 So part of -- if summary judgments were not available in
15 the expedited proceeding then part of what the defendant
16 would be agreeing to is I won't go through the expensive
17 time-consuming summary judgment practice, but I will get a
18 trial in four months, and that will be the equivalent of
19 my summary judgment.

20 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, and some things
21 do -- you're not -- do not really get developed until you
22 do have some discovery. You know, one of the things we
23 discussed, at least one of things we discussed in the task
24 force was, is that in many construction site premises
25 liability cases, perhaps as much as 50 percent of those

1 cases are disposed of on summary judgment. So it is a
2 device that can still save a lot of money and do so early.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete.

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: There's two
5 different ways to view it. The question of whether
6 summary judgments are available or not in the mandatory
7 thing is a completely different inquiry from whether
8 they're available or not under the voluntary. In my view
9 the question of whether they're available or not under the
10 voluntary goes back to partly the discussion that was had
11 earlier with Jim, and that is decide what element -- in a
12 voluntary system you're picking a template for a dispute
13 resolution. It's a question of deciding which ones you
14 want to throw in and which ones you don't and not a
15 question of rights and due process and all of that, and
16 that comes down to how are you developing these trade-offs
17 and what elements are you putting in or taking out, you
18 know, that will encourage -- that will still allow --
19 encourage people to agree to it, and that's more of a
20 practical issue rather than one of should you be allowed
21 to do this or should you not be allowed to do it. It's a
22 practical one of what will people agree to.

23 HONORABLE SARAH DUNCAN: I've never been
24 very practical. Sorry.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Pete was before you,

1 Richard.

2 MR. SCHENKKAN: On the summary judgment
3 issue, distinguishing between the voluntary and the
4 plaintiff option, which is what I regard the mandatory one
5 as being, in the voluntary one the template ought to be
6 multiple templates, and the rule ought to encourage the
7 lawyers who are truly voluntarily bilateral agreeing on
8 what their template is with their particular case to
9 consider in this case are we going to have summary
10 judgment or not. I can imagine cases where the lawyers to
11 the two sides say, "No summary judgment in this case,
12 we're going to trial in six months." Or I can imagine a
13 case in which the lawyer for one side, after hearing from
14 David it's likely to be the defendant's lawyers and maybe
15 always the construction liability cases saying, "No, I'll
16 do a voluntary agreement with you and we can cut all the
17 rest of this stuff down in the following ways, but only if
18 I get my shot at summary judgment because I think I'm
19 going to win this case on summary judgment."

20 So for voluntary one size does not fit all,
21 voluntary rule is really just a template that we do some
22 of the work for the lawyers who are going to negotiate
23 these things, and we really need to give them a checklist.
24 In your particular deal do you want to check the box that
25 says "no summary judgments" or the box that says "one

1 round of dispositive motions." For the mandatory rule,
2 the so-called mandatory rule, the plaintiff option rule, I
3 think we need to recognize the point David just made on
4 behalf of the other side of the bar, that there were a
5 bunch of defense lawyers who say in a bunch of cases I've
6 got to have my shot at summary disposition, and there are
7 a lot of cases that really ought to be I ought to win on
8 summary disposition, and then we've got to respond to
9 Sarah's point that you can spend an awful lot of money on
10 summary disposition motions.

11 I don't know the full solution, but one
12 thing I would suggest out of my own experience is require
13 in our so-called mandatory rule there will be one and only
14 one dispositive motion hearing date. If you've got a
15 dispositive motion of any type, they all have to be on
16 file by more than 21 days before the one date that is set
17 for that and only going to do this once, no serial summary
18 disposition deal in which I try this one and this partial
19 one and then that one.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No motion to dismiss.

21 MR. SCHENKKAN: Apparently no motion to
22 dismiss, which I guess --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard and Peter and
24 Bill and Justice Jennings, see if you could turn your
25 considerable intellect to (c)(5), proof of medical

1 expenses. Any comments on that?

2 MR. ORSINGER: My comment was on (4).

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I know that, but now I'm
4 asking you to comment on (5).

5 MR. ORSINGER: This is a subtle way of
6 shutting off debate, isn't it?

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not so subtle, I didn't
8 think. Peter, you got anything on (c)(5)?

9 MR. KELLY: Well, there needs to be an
10 affidavit that complies with 18.001 and with Escobedo, and
11 it seems that the form affidavit proposed does that.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Jennings.
13 (c)(5)?

14 HONORABLE TERRY JENNINGS: No, I've got a
15 question, though, about the other one, a quick question.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hold that for a minute.
17 Frank.

18 MR. GILSTRAP: I've got a problem with the
19 affidavit.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hold it forever.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: This all depends on a medical
22 records affidavit, which is in the material, and the
23 problem I've got with it is the next to last sentence,
24 which says, "In which the custodian of the records says
25 the services provided were necessary and the amount

1 charged for the services were reasonable." Well, I can
2 see how a custodian of the records can testify that the
3 amounts charged are reasonable. I'm not sure I see how a
4 custodian of the records, who is maybe not a doctor, can
5 testify that the services are necessary; and under the
6 larger question, necessary for what? Necessary for the
7 health of the defendant or necessitated by the injury that
8 the defendant suffered? If it's that then this is
9 evidence of causation, and is that really what we want?

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well --

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bill.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I know this is going to
13 probably sound crazy to you, but I think that is what we
14 want. It needs to be the law generally that causation is
15 covered by these affidavits. Otherwise, you're just kind
16 of -- you know, kind of get up to it a little, we're going
17 to do it, but we're not going to do it. We didn't have
18 summary judgment from 1836 to 1959, and it wasn't worth a
19 damn for a considerable period of time after that. You
20 want to make this go faster, do -- don't do the things
21 that make it go slow, and that includes Robinson-Daubert
22 activity during the pretrial phase of the litigation. We
23 have a lot of things that we're doing to finish cases
24 faster that make them take a lot longer.

25 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, I agree, but if that's

1 what we're doing we need to understand it, and it may not
2 make any difference. If you take away the judge's right to
3 grant a directed verdict anyway, then, you know, if the
4 jury says that the person was injured and the damages were
5 so many dollars, that stands. I mean, you know, you
6 basically, you know, "I was sick, and I got treated, and
7 it was caused by the plaintiff," and sits down. It goes
8 to the jury, and the jury says \$100,000, and that's it.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Munzinger, and then
10 Riney.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, to say that medical
12 service was necessary is a medical opinion. I would
13 attack the rule on the grounds that it has violated
14 Chapter 74 of the Civil Practice and Remedies Code. We
15 may want to do things cheap, but I don't know that we want
16 to affect substantive rights in the guise of an affidavit
17 designed to cut down the time of a trial.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Riney, then Judge
19 Christopher. Tom.

20 MR. RINEY: Oh.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Riney.

22 MR. RINEY: I don't think the causation
23 aspect is much different than the current statute. The
24 only change in this affidavit is to deal with the
25 paid/incurred issue. It's currently the law that that is

1 enough. All it really proves is that the services were
2 necessary and that the charges were reasonable. You can
3 still dispute causation in connection with that affidavit.
4 I think there's some case law that if you challenge
5 causation there may not -- plaintiff may not have
6 sufficient evidence of causation to get to the jury, but I
7 don't think -- I don't know, does anybody else have a
8 different opinion? I don't think that really changes the
9 law on causation.

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But it should.

11 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, is it evidence of
12 causation? That's what I'm saying, is if this is all
13 that's in the record, that affidavit, have you proved
14 causation?

15 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I don't want to cause this
16 to blow up, but there is conflict between the Civil
17 Practice and Remedies Code and the Haygood decision, so we
18 had to deal with that, and we did the very best we could,
19 understanding that there is conflict between the two. The
20 custodian under existing law can testify as to
21 reasonableness and necessity, just like Tom said; and we
22 tried to bring in and incorporate Haygood as best we can;
23 but, actually, in order to get all of this resolved it's
24 really outside our power to do so because the Legislature
25 has to address the Civil Practice and Remedies Code when

1 it comes to proof of medical expenses. It's something we
2 can't do. This is the best we can do with what we've got.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

4 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: In answer to your
5 question over there, I think it would be. The idea is
6 that it is prima facie evidence, so if it's the only thing
7 in the record it is evidence not of causation necessarily,
8 maybe you would argue it, but it is evidence of the
9 necessity and reasonableness of the costs, and that's what
10 it is.

11 MR. GILSTRAP: So if I got injured and I
12 have evidence that I also had my acne treated, that's
13 evidence that that was necessitated by my acne.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we're not talking
15 about your acne at 5:00 o'clock. Justice Christopher.

16 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, if y'all
17 remember we had a very, very long discussion on these
18 affidavits a long time ago with the evidence subcommittee
19 that came in, they wanted to redo them, we had this big
20 fight, and case law says that this affidavit can be
21 sufficient for causation if the injury is the type that's
22 normally associated with a car wreck.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: How do people feel about
24 having only six jurors, three peremptories, verdict with
25 five, which is (c)(6)? Roger.

1 MR. HUGHES: The only change that I saw was
2 that there are -- there is no provision for an alternate
3 juror.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

5 MR. HUGHES: And I realize the whole idea is
6 we're supposed to have a real short quick trial, and we'd
7 like to think that in two days jurors won't get sick, they
8 won't have personal emergencies, but they do. And the
9 second, I don't want to get off on a long list about this,
10 is, I'm sorry, iPhones, iPads, et cetera, are ubiquitous.
11 I don't care how the jurors get instructed, the risk that
12 some juror, even in a six-juror trial, is going to want to
13 check up on something on their iPhone or their iPad, about
14 do some little research, I think there's just too many
15 risks these days that one juror is going to get -- is
16 going to get disqualified or disappear or something, so I
17 would suggest at least having one alternate, but we still
18 keep the number of peremptories the same.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other -- Levi. Oh,
20 scratching your head? Jeff.

21 MR. BOYD: How does having 6 jurors instead
22 of 12 promote the prompt and efficient resolution of a
23 case?

24 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, we talked about
25 that, and the idea being that typically in county courts

1 they are able to conduct a quicker voir dire. It is
2 efficient because you are putting less people out, and
3 there's economy as well to that, and overall it shortens
4 the time of a trial. We're dealing -- Jeff, we're only
5 dealing with five hours per side, so every little bit
6 helps.

7 MR. BOYD: I'm just thinking constitutional
8 right. I mean, why change the system any more than --
9 we're saving \$36 a day, but other than that I'm not sure.
10 I guess maybe voir dire could be shorter, but not
11 necessarily. That's up to the judge.

12 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, I mean, we're
13 dealing with five hours total, and we do have to carve
14 voir dire out of that.

15 MR. PERDUE: And that is to me, as a
16 plaintiff's lawyer, that's why it makes sense. I mean, I
17 have tried cases on a chess clock, and if you had to bring
18 in a panel of 40 to get 12, that's a completely different
19 proposition than bringing in 24 to get to 6.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. I had hoped that
21 we could finish this today, but there's still a lot of
22 important things to talk about. We didn't even get to the
23 mandatory rule, so we're going to have to spill this over
24 until tomorrow, if you two guys can come back, and I hope
25 you can.

1 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: We could get through it
2 quicker if they weren't here.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You know, I hadn't even
4 thought about that.

5 HONORABLE ALAN WALDROP: I may expedite that
6 process by not showing up.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. David, can
8 you be here?

9 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I think so, Chip. I'll
10 find out, and I'll let you know pretty quick.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Well, if
12 you're not here, we'll just shoulder on without you, but
13 so we'll -- I know the ancillary guys are going to be
14 really upset about this, but --

15 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Do you want to not do
16 ancillary then?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What?

18 PROFESSOR CARLSON: Do you want to take it
19 off the table tomorrow?

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No. No.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You want to let them
22 sleep another hour?

23 MR. ORSINGER: Well, you could let them come
24 to the party, and let's just get them drunk, and they'll
25 be hung over.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's an idea. Before
2 anybody goes, by the way, we set a record today. 48 of
3 our members were here today.

4 (Applause)

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Angie wants to say
6 something.

7 MS. SENNEFF: I put maps from here to the
8 office on the receptionist desk out there if you need one.
9 It's just straight down Congress, 100 Congress. It's at
10 the corner of First and Congress. If you're staying at
11 the Four Seasons, it's walking distance from there, two
12 blocks away. If you are parking there, just take a
13 parking ticket and bring it with you up to the reception,
14 and we'll validate it.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: How do they get to
16 parking?

17 MS. SENNEFF: It's on the map, but if you
18 take a right on First Street, it's --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Cesar Chavez.

20 MS. SENNEFF: Well, Cesar Chavez, First
21 Street, it's just past the building. It's on the right.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But it's just past the
23 building, just like at the corner of the building.

24 (Adjourned at 5:16 p.m.)

25 * * * * *

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

REPORTER'S CERTIFICATION
MEETING OF THE
SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

* * * * *

I, D'LOIS L. JONES, Certified Shorthand Reporter, State of Texas, hereby certify that I reported the above meeting of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee on the 27th day of January, 2012, and the same was thereafter reduced to computer transcription by me.

I further certify that the costs for my services in the matter are \$ 1,949.50 .

Charged to: The State Bar of Texas.

Given under my hand and seal of office on this the 20th day of February, 2012.

D'Lois L. Jones
D'LOIS L. JONES, CSR
Certification No. 4546
Certificate Expires 12/31/2012
3215 F.M. 1339
Kingsbury, Texas 78638
(512) 751-2618

#DJ-321